



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



\$B 18 414

VITAL STATISTICS EXPLAINED





VITAL STATISTICS EXPLAINED

THE CHADWICK LIBRARY

VITAL STATISTICS EXPLAINED

SOME PRACTICAL SUGGESTIONS

BY

JOSEPH BURN, F.I.A., F.S.I.

MEMBER OF THE COUNCIL OF THE INSTITUTE OF ACTUARIES, AND ACTUARY TO THE
PRUDENTIAL ASSURANCE COMPANY, LIMITED

WITH A PREFACE BY

SIR WILLIAM COLLINS, M.D., ETC.

CHAIRMAN OF THE CHADWICK TRUST

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

LONDON

CONSTABLE & COMPANY LTD

10 ORANGE STREET LEICESTER SQUARE WC

1914

HB881
B93

*No. VIII
AUGUST 1910*

PREFACE

IT was a piece of good fortune that, when the Chadwick Trust was seeking for someone to lecture on Vital Statistics, we were led to approach Mr. Burn. The aim of the Trust has been to secure as lecturers those who are able to speak with authority on the subject they handle, to engage the interest of advanced and post-graduate students of sanitary science, and at the same time to enlist the attention of the public. When the matter in hand is such a subject as Vital Statistics the achievement of this aim is no easy task. To invest figures with attractiveness and popular appeal, and even to awake enthusiasm in his audience was, however, the successful effort of Mr. Burn. His lectures at Liverpool were instinct with the true Chadwickian spirit. Like Farr, who was discovered by Chadwick, he tells his hearers to "keep their eye on the death rate." He shows how this should be standardised to permit of just comparisons being made, and he then proceeds to analyse it as regards age and the several causes of death, distinguishing the preventable from the rest, and showing how potent in reduction are sanitary environment, removal of filth, and the separation of the infected from the sound. For those who wish to venture further Mr. Burn explains, with admirable lucidity, the method of "osculatory interpolation," and develops this further in a valuable appendix bristling with statistics. Figures, we are told,

494098

never lie, but we are also reminded that liars sometimes figure ; but with Mr. Burn as guide we feel we travel in safe and wholesome company, and the Chadwick Trust have done well to rely on him as a faithful figure-head.

WILLIAM J. COLLINS.

July, 1914.

CONTENTS

| CHAP. | PAGE |
|--|------|
| LIST OF PLATES AND DIAGRAMS | ix |
| INTRODUCTION | 1 |
| I. THE CENSUS AS AN INDEX TO THE DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONAL LIFE—ITS COLLECTION AND TABULATION | 3 |
| II. A COMPARISON OF THE POPULATIONS OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND GERMANY | 18 |
| III. THE ANNUAL REPORTS OF THE REGISTRAR-GENERAL —MARRIAGE RATES AND INFANTILE MORTALITY | 35 |
| IV. CRUDE AND STANDARDISED DEATH RATES—THE PROGRESS OF SANITARY REFORMS | 53 |
| V. THE PREPARATION OF MORTALITY TABLES : (a) NATIONAL, (b) MUNICIPAL, (c) OCCUPATIONAL. | 69 |
| VI. PRACTICAL USES OF MORTALITY TABLES BY MEDICAL OFFICERS AND OTHERS—CAUSES OF DEATH AND THEIR PREVENTION | 77 |
| APPENDIX.—A METHOD OF CONSTRUCTING A MOR- TALITY TABLE—THE PREPARATION OF ANALYSED TABLES | 97 |
| INDEX | 135 |

LIST OF PLATES AND DIAGRAMS

| PLATE | PAGE |
|--|----------|
| I. HOLLERITH KEY PUNCH | 13 |
| II. HOLLERITH SORTING MACHINE | 15 |
| III. HOLLERITH TABULATING MACHINE | 16 |
| DIAGRAM | |
| 1. TOTAL POPULATION AT DECAENNIAL PERIODS (1801—1911). ENGLAND AND WALES, FRANCE, GERMAN EMPIRE, UNITED KINGDOM | 19 |
| 1A. MEAN ANNUAL RATES PER 1,000 BIRTHS AND DEATHS. ENGLAND AND WALES, FRANCE, GERMAN EMPIRE | 22 |
| 2. CURVES SHOWING TOTAL POPULATIONS, BELOW ANY AGE. ENGLAND AND WALES, 1911 ; FRANCE, 1906 ; GERMAN EMPIRE, 1910 | 28 |
| 3. CURVES SHOWING TOTAL MALE AND FEMALE POPULATIONS, BELOW ANY AGE. ENGLAND AND WALES, 1911 ; FRANCE, 1906 ; GERMAN EMPIRE, 1910 | 30 |
| 4. TOTAL POPULATION OF ENGLAND AND WALES, IN QUINARY AGE-GROUPS, AT SUCCESSIVE CENSUSES (1871—1911) | 33 |
| 5. AVERAGE ANNUAL MARRIAGE RATES PER 1,000 OF UNMARRIED PERSONS AGED 15 YEARS AND UPWARDS | 37 |
| 5A. MEAN AGE OF BACHELORS AND SPINSTERS AT MARRIAGE (1896—1911) | 38 |
| 6. MINORS MARRIED PER 1,000 MARRIAGES AT ALL AGES | 39 |
| 7. BIRTH RATE CALCULATED ON (1) TOTAL POPULATION ; (2) ON THE FEMALE POPULATION AGED 15—45 YEARS. LEGITIMATE FERTILITY CALCULATED ON THE MARRIED FEMALE POPULATION AGED 15—45 YEARS. ILLEGITIMATE FERTILITY CALCULATED ON THE UNMARRIED AND WIDOWED FEMALE POPULATION AGED 15—45 YEARS | 42 |
| 8. DEATH RATES PER 1,000 LIVING, FROM ELEVEN GROUPS OF AGES. ENGLAND AND WALES, FRANCE, GERMANY | 47 |
| 9. MEAN ANNUAL DEATH RATES PER MILLION LIVING, AGES 0—15, FROM (1) MEASLES, (2) SCARLET FEVER, (3) WHOOPING COUGH, (4) DIPHTHERIA, (5) DIPHTHERIA AND CROUP | 49 |
| V.S. | <i>b</i> |

x LIST OF PLATES AND DIAGRAMS

| DIAGRAM | PAGE |
|---|------|
| 10. MEAN ANNUAL DEATH RATES PER MILLION LIVING, ALL AGES, FROM (1) ENTERIC FEVER, (2) TYPHUS, (3) SMALL-POX, (4) PYREXIA, (5) FEVER | 58 |
| 11. TUBERCULOSIS AND PHthisis. DEATH RATES AT ALL AGES IN QUINQUENNIA 1851—1910 | 59 |
| 12. ENGLAND AND WALES. PHthisis MAP, 1911. MALES | 61 |
| 13. ENGLAND AND WALES. PHthisis MAP, 1911. FEMALES | 62 |
| 14. HOUSING AND OVERCROWDING, 1891, 1901, 1911 | 66 |
| 15. ENGLAND AND WALES, CORRECTED DEATH RATES FROM CANCER | 67 |
| 16. RATES OF MORTALITY AT EACH AGE (MALES): (1) ENGLAND AND WALES, 1911; (2) ENGLISH LIFE TABLE NO. 6, 1891—1900; (3) LONDON LIFE TABLE, 1901—1910; (4) ENGLAND AND WALES, 1908—1910; (5) LIVERPOOL, 1911 | 78 |
| 17. RATES OF MORTALITY AT EACH AGE (FEMALES): (1) ENGLAND AND WALES, 1911; (2) ENGLISH LIFE TABLE NO. 6, 1891—1900; (3) LONDON LIFE TABLE, 1901—1910; (4) ENGLAND AND WALES, 1908—1910; (5) LIVERPOOL, 1911 | 82 |
| RATES OF MORTALITY AT EACH AGE IN 1911, ANALYSED ACCORDING TO CAUSE OF DEATH. | |
| 18. ENGLAND AND WALES. MALES | 84 |
| 19. LIVERPOOL. MALES | 85 |
| 20. ENGLAND AND WALES. FEMALES | 86 |
| 21. LIVERPOOL. FEMALES | 87 |
| RATES OF MORTALITY IN 1911, ANALYSED ACCORDING TO CAUSE OF DEATH, SEX, AND AGE. ENGLAND AND WALES, AND LIVERPOOL. | |
| 22. AGE-GROUP 0—1 | 88 |
| 23. AGE-GROUP 1—2 | 89 |
| 24. AGE-GROUP 2—5 | 90 |
| 25. AGE-GROUP 5—15 | 91 |
| 26. AGE-GROUP 15—25 | 92 |
| 27. AGE-GROUP 25—45 | 93 |
| 28. AGE-GROUP 45—65 | 94 |

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

VITAL STATISTICS

INTRODUCTION

THERE is undoubtedly a very general impression that any explanation of statistics must be not only entirely uninteresting, but also so difficult to understand that it can only be suitable for discussion amongst mathematicians. I am hopeful that I shall succeed in showing that this impression is entirely erroneous, and that a record of Vital Statistics is necessarily a record of the most important homely facts which, when properly understood, must inevitably arouse the keenest interest.

The present is a particularly auspicious time to discuss this subject, because the statistics given in the reports of the Registrar-General are now published in a greatly improved form, and far-reaching changes have been introduced into the methods of collecting and presenting the results of our last census.

Of such great importance are these changes, that I think it is not an overstatement of the case to say that, for the first time in the history of our nation, it is possible to discuss and analyse the enormous mass of statistics in a coherent and intelligent manner.

It needs but very little knowledge and explanation to enable any intelligent person to recognise the salient features of these statistics, but a certain amount of

THE VITALS

2. ALL ABOUT VITAL STATISTICS

knowledge is absolutely necessary in order to obtain the most useful results, and to make the correct deductions from the figures given. If I succeed in proving how important to the well-being and progress of the nation are the features revealed by the study of Vital Statistics, I shall feel amply repaid for any trouble I have taken.

The study of Vital Statistics is the link connecting the statesman, the historian, the medical practitioner, the statistician, and the actuary, but it appeals to each in a different way. The statesman is concerned with questions relating to taxation, parliamentary representation and economic matters generally ; the historian with the rise and decline of nations ; and a medical man with obtaining a true conception of the healthiness of any given district, which he can only discover by analysing the rates of mortality and the age distribution of the community. The statistician concerns himself with general sociological conditions, and, finally, the actuary, is necessarily interested in the probabilities of longevity which are the bedrock of all his varied and intricate calculations.

The subject falls naturally into three main divisions :—

(1) The census as an index to the development of national life, with a criticism of the methods adopted in its collection and tabulation.

(2) The annual reports of the Registrar-General, with special references to the number and causes of death. Indications of the progress of sanitary reform.

(3) The preparation of mortality tables : (a) national, (b) municipal, (c) occupational. Practical uses of mortality tables by medical officers and others.

CHAPTER I

THE CENSUS AS AN INDEX TO THE DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONAL LIFE—ITS COLLECTION AND TABULATION

As the result of inquiries at the British Museum, I find that there is no tangible evidence of a census of the people having been taken in the ancient Egyptian or Babylonian Empires, though tablets setting forth censuses of cattle, corn, etc., for taxation purposes, dating back to 2500 B.C. are to be seen there. Reference is made to these tablets by Dr. Boscawen in his book, "The First of Empires."

The first record of a periodical census of the population is that of the Greeks, probably introduced by Solon between 658 B.C. and 638 B.C.

The most perfect census in ancient times of which we have any record appears to have been that taken by the Romans. The first enumeration took place in 566 B.C., subsequent enumerations being taken at intervals of five years; then indifference supervened, with the result that the inter-censal period increased first to ten years, later to fifteen years, and eventually, in the time of Vespasian the taking of a census was discontinued.

It would appear that the taking of a census is one of the criteria of advanced civilisation, the censuses just referred to having been taken when the various nations were at the zenith of their power.

The reintroduction of the census, as we know it, is of comparatively recent adoption—the first modern census

being that of Sweden in 1749, followed by that of the United States of America in 1790. The first census for Great Britain was effected in 1801, but only after considerable opposition, it being considered by many in the light of a preparatory measure for some more efficient plan of taxation, or a new scheme with respect to the levy of the militia.

The census of 1801 formed the subject of a bulky volume, entitled "Abstract of the Answers and Returns made to an Act passed in the forty-first year of His Majesty King George the Third, intituled 'An Act for taking an Account of the Population of Great Britain and the Increase and Diminution thereof.'"

On the opening page, there is a Schedule of Questions, addressed not to the heads of families, but to the rector, vicar, curate, or officiating minister, and overseers of the poor. These questions are as follows :—

" 1st. How many inhabited houses are there in your parish, township or place ; by how many families are they occupied ; and how many houses therein are unoccupied ?

" 2nd. How many persons (including children of whatever age) are there actually found within the limits of your parish, township, or place, at the time of taking this account, distinguishing males and females, and exclusive of men actually serving in His Majesty's regular forces or militia, and exclusive of seamen either in His Majesty's service or belonging to registered vessels ?

" 3rd. What number of persons in your parish, township, or place are chiefly employed in agriculture ; how many in trade, manufactures, or handicraft, and how many are not comprised in any one of the preceding classes ?

" 4th. What was the number of baptisms and burials in your parish, township, or place in the several years 1700, 1710, 1720, 1730, 1740, 1750, 1760, 1770, 1780, and each subsequent year to the 31st day of December, 1800, distinguishing males from females ?

" 5th. What has been the number of marriages in

your parish, township, or place in each year from the year 1754 inclusive, to the end of the year 1800 ?

" 6th. Are there any matters which you think it necessary to remark in explanation of your answers to any of the preceding questions ? "

One can well imagine the worry and perplexity which these questions must have caused. However, at length, a mass of detailed statistics of the most elementary nature was brought together, the net result of which is embodied in a single page containing a table of figures and a few observations. These are given on p. 6.

It will be noticed that in this table of statistics, the last column is obtained by cross-casting columns five and six (headed Persons—Male, Female), but this is quite at variance with the figures in columns seven, eight, and nine. There are, in fact, about one million of persons who are not included in the return of occupations.

In spite of observation 1, the relative numbers of the 1801 and 1811 censuses appear to indicate that the enumeration at the first census was exaggerated.

One is apt now to look back with commiseration on our forefathers in their attempts at obtaining census returns, and it may, therefore, serve a useful purpose if we examine one or two quite recent first attempts of other nations.

With regard to Russia, the first census was taken in 1898, but I understand that the accuracy of the results is not above suspicion. In many cases the facts appear to have been misrepresented. It was only after twenty-four years' discussion that the bad harvests of 1891 and 1892 induced the Russian Government to undertake the labour of a general census. It is rather interesting to notice that the first idea of taking an English census was in 1753, but nothing was done until 1801, when the

VITAL STATISTICS

SUMMARY OF ENUMERATION

M.DCCCCL.

| | HOUSES | | PERSONS | | OCCUPATIONS | | <i>Total of Persons not com- prised in the Two pre- ceding Classes</i> | <i>Total of Persons</i> |
|---------------------------------------|------------------|--|---------------|------------------|------------------|--|--|---------------------------------|
| | Inhabited | By how many Families occupied | Uninhabited | Males | Females | Persons chiefly employed in Agriculture | | |
| ENGLAND----- | 1,467,870 | 1,778,420 | 53,965 | 3,987,935 | 4,343,499 | 1,524,227 | 1,789,531 | 4,606,550 |
| WALES ----- | 108,053 | 118,303 | 3,511 | 257,178 | 284,368 | 189,062 | 63,822 | 288,673 |
| SCOTLAND----- | 294,553 | 364,079 | 9,537 | 734,581 | 864,487 | 365,516 | 293,373 | 833,914 |
| ARMY including the Militia----- | - | - | - | 198,351 | - | - | - | - |
| NAVY including Marines----- | - | - | - | 126,279 | - | - | - | - |
| SEAMEN in Registered Shipping----- | - | - | - | 144,558 | - | - | - | - |
| CONVICTS on Board the Hulks----- | - | - | - | 1,410 | - | - | - | - |
| TOTAL --- | 1,870,476 | 2,260,802 | 67,013 | 5,450,292 | 5,492,354 | 2,135,806 | 2,136,726 | 5,707,017 |
| | | | | | | | | 10,942,646 |

OBSERVATIONS

1. The Total Population of Great Britain must exceed the Number of Persons specified in the above Summary, inasmuch as there are some Parishes from which no Returns have been received.
2. The Number of Houses in Ireland has been nearly ascertained by the Collection of a Hearth Money Tax; and therefore it has been computed that the Population of that Part of the United Kingdom somewhat exceeds Four Millions of Persons
3. The Islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, and Sark, the Scilly Islands, and the Isle of Man, are not comprised in this Enumeration. The Total Population of these Islands has been usually estimated at about Eighty Thousand Persons.

prevalent dearth and distress brought the matter to a head.

The data for the first, and, so far, the only Russian census, were taken not direct from the population, but from the local police in each district. Questions concerning taxation and military service, etc., etc., undoubtedly led many people to give untrue answers. It will thus be seen that the faults of the initial English census were very closely reproduced. It would seem that the clerks employed to deal with the mass of data collected were not specially qualified for so difficult a task, but after seven years of hard work the results were published. An examination of these results discloses many anomalies, and, I believe, that it is generally felt that the results are not sufficiently reliable for the purposes of the statistician. A proposal to take a further census in 1915 is at the present time before the Duma, and this will be looked forward to with much interest, as undoubtedly experience and modern tabulating appliances will contribute to greater accuracy.

So early as 1872 a Census Register Act came into force in Japan, by which the dates of birth of the members of each family were recorded in census registers kept by the registrar of each town and village, and every change, such as birth, death, marriage, etc., occurring thereafter was required to be registered. The idea, was, of course, to avoid the difficulties connected with periodical census enumeration, by means of continuous records. However, in 1898, the impossibility of making continuous records had become apparent, and a new Census Act was passed, which for all practical purposes appears to have been based on our own latest census methods.

Reverting to our own system, I have already given a description of the census schedule employed in 1801.

The same form was again used in 1811, but in 1821 a return of the ages of the people was first introduced. This important feature was discontinued in 1831, but was reintroduced in 1841. At the present time it appears inconceivable that the exclusion of this question could ever have been the subject of discussion.

In 1851 the first householder's schedule was issued, and comprised the following particulars : (1) Name, (2) Relation to head of family, (3) Condition (civil), (4) Sex, (5) Age last birthday, (6) Rank, profession or occupation, (7) Where born, (8) If deaf and dumb, or blind.

A criticism often levelled against census statistics is their lack of various useful details, but it should be remembered that not only is any tabulation of detail extremely costly, but any undue elaboration may vitiate other and more important matters. It is also essential to remember that merely to ask an extra question on the census paper does not by any means insure a correct answer being given, and unreliable statistics are naturally worse than useless.

To emphasise how strongly I feel with regard to this important matter, I may perhaps be pardoned for referring to a letter published in the *Times* so recently as January 29th, 1914 :—

“ *Re THE CENSUS FIGURES AND THE DEAF.* ”

“ *To the Editor of the ‘Times.’* ”

“ Sir,—After long and irritating delay, the census figures for 1911 have at last been published, and if those relating to the deaf are any criterion by which to judge the others, their practical utility is not great.

“ Only one simple question was asked in the census schedule as to deafness, and this was not only insufficient but misleading. It was : 1. Infirmitiy : If any person included in this schedule is (1) Totally deaf, or deaf and

TWELFTH CENSUS OF GREAT BRITAIN 9

dumb ; (2) Totally blind ; (3) Lunatic ; (4) Imbecile, or feeble-minded ; state the infirmity opposite that person's name, and the age at which he or she became afflicted.

"It will be noted that partial deafness--no matter of what degree--was ignored, and total deafness and deaf-mutism alone considered. A comparatively small percentage of the deaf are totally dumb ; therefore the question is misleading to the class of parents from whom the majority of deaf children spring.

"If the census is worth doing, it is worth doing well, otherwise it is a gross waste of public money. That the figures quoted in relation to the deaf are inadequate is practically confessed by the compilers of the volume, who warn their readers that they are based on 'no very certain foundation.' Those whose duty it is to frame the questions in the census schedule would have no difficulty in commanding the assistance of experts, and until such questions are asked as will elicit reliable information, no figures will be obtained that will bear criticism. At present, the result of the parturient mountain is 'ridiculus mus.'

"I am, Sir,

"Yours faithfully,

(Signed) "MACLEOD YEARSLEY."

Whilst heartily sympathising with the writer in his desire for more detail, I feel sure that he is hoping to attain the impossible. Undoubtedly expert assistance on any such important matter as this should always be available, but the actual form of the questions asked must inevitably be governed by the hard truths which we have learned from long experience. Had the question been framed to elicit information as to partial deafness, I am convinced that no useful result would have been obtained.

I do not believe that reliable information will ever be obtained from those questions, the answers to which appear to cast reflections on any member of the family. It is surely better that such questions should be omitted altogether, leaving the information to be obtained from other and more reliable sources, than that the question

should be recast in such a form as might lead investigators to base important conclusions on unreliable data.

The census of 1911, the twelfth of the series, is a monument of foresight and enterprise. It is only when it is compared with the first British census that we realise the wonderful advance that has been made. The householder's schedule has been most carefully revised, and nearly all the information that can be relied upon is, in my opinion, now collected. A copy of this schedule is given at the end of the volume.

Undoubtedly the most important facts collected relate to age and sex. With regard to age, it is, I think, preferable to ask for the date of birth rather than the age last birthday. This is no new suggestion, and I am aware that many discussions have been held in reference thereto. I would merely say that for any given person the date of birth is constant throughout life, while "age last birthday" varies annually.

A great improvement has been effected by the amalgamation of the two questions relating to sex and age, for it must be remembered that the particulars of the householder's schedule have to be transferred to summary registers. Prior to 1911 this was done by the enumerators, and in the report of the Census Committee of 1890, we read in the evidence of one of the registrars that "in copying into the enumeration books there were one or two *little* mistakes which I had to correct, where they had put down male for female, but *nothing further than that*." The enumerator in question was an assistant overseer. If *he* could make such serious mistakes so lightly, what was to be expected from such men as are described in the following extract from the same report :—

" Enumerators are appointed by a registrar, who may appoint personal friends whether suitable or not ; or

he may be influenced by charitable motives, as one who appointed ten men principally from amongst his own friends, eight being clerks, one a French polisher, and one a house decorator.”

Further :—

“ A Bethnal Green registrar appointed a newspaper seller, who lost a number of his schedules on the day of the census, which led to great difficulty and inconvenience, I believe.”

Very considerable improvement has been effected with regard to the enumeration. Not only are the enumerators appointed with greater care, but they have been relieved of a portion of their work, viz., the copying of the particulars from the householder’s schedule into the enumeration books. They now send the original schedules to the Central Census Office, where the data are dealt with by an efficient staff under strict supervision and the work is facilitated by the employment of the wonderful electrical sorting and counting machine, known as the Hollerith machine.

I am indebted to the proprietors of the machine for the excellent photographs which I am able to reproduce here, and for the information they have furnished as to the construction and working of the machines.

The machines can be best described as a *system*, since different kinds of machines are used to obtain the finished result.

Cards (see diagram on p. 12), form the basis of the system. Upon these cards are printed what are technically known as “fields,” each field representing, in the case of Vital Statistics, sex, age, occupation, civil condition, *i.e.*, whether married or single, etc. The fields may contain but one column of numerals, *e.g.*, sex, where male may be represented by the figure 1, and

VITAL STATISTICS

female by 2; while others may contain two, three or more according to the range of numbers to be recorded.

The system being a numerical one, all facts are translated into numbers, thus, for example, in the census, all possible occupations to the number of about 600 were indexed and numbered, the appropriate number being recorded on the householder's schedule by a staff of clerks.

A hole punched in one column of numerals can be made to represent any one of ten facts, or the combination of two holes in two columns, any one of ninety-nine and

| ADMINISTRATIVE COUNTY OR TOWN | URBAN & RURAL PORTIONS OF DISTRICT | SUB-DISTRICT | CENSUS INSTITUTION | AGE GROUPS | SCHEDULE | | | TENEMENTS | | | SEX | CONDITION | OCCUPATION | | | INDUSTRY | | | BIRTH PLACE | DEATH PLACE |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-------------|
| | | | | | RMB | | CHDN | PERSNS | BVTS | AGE | | | HEADING | STATUS | INDUSTRY | PLACE | | | | |
| | | | | | X | UN | X | X | X | X | | | X | X | X | X | | | | |
| 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | M | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 | |
| 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | M | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 | |
| 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | F | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | |
| 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | S | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | |
| 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | S | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 | |
| 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | M | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | |
| 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | W | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 | |
| 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 | |
| 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 | |
| 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 | |

so on. In each field, the right-hand column represents units and, reading from right to left, the second column represents tens, and so on.

To punch the card, it is placed in the key punch and holes are punched by the operator striking keys resembling the keys of the typewriter. The card is punched column by column, from field to field, and can be punched at a speed of from 250 to 850 cards per hour, according to the number of holes to be punched in each. The operation presents no more difficulty than ordinary typewriting; at the Census Office the operators were young girls taken fresh from the elementary schools of the metropolis,



PLATE I.—Hollerith Key Punch

and so expert did they become that they were able to maintain a speed of from 2,000 to 2,500 a day.

The cards were then checked by being "called over" with the original document.

One card was punched for each of the 36,070,492 persons included in the census, and the whole operation was performed within a period of about twelve to fifteen months.

After the cards were punched they were ready for the sorting machine. This machine will sort cards at the rate of 250 per minute, or 15,000 per hour, and one operator can attend to two or three machines at a time, as it is merely necessary to keep it continually supplied with batches of punched cards and to remove the sorted cards at intervals. A batch of punched cards is placed in a magazine at the top of the machine without any regard to order whatever, and through the medium of a very ingenious mechanism they are sorted and deposited into proper pockets, according to the punching appearing upon them.

The mechanism of this machine may be briefly described as follows: Fine steel bands run from the top of each pocket up to the table where they meet just below the first card of the batch. As this card is forced downward, an electrical contact is effected through the hole that has been punched in the card; this operates the machinery so that the bands separate at the correct place and the card falls at once into a shoot which conducts it to the correct pocket. If, for example, the hole is punched over the figure 5, then the bands are opened between the fourth and fifth band, and the space between leads direct into the fifth pocket.

By way of illustration, assume that the census cards are to be sorted into male and female, and each group is to be sorted into ages. First the machine is adjusted to

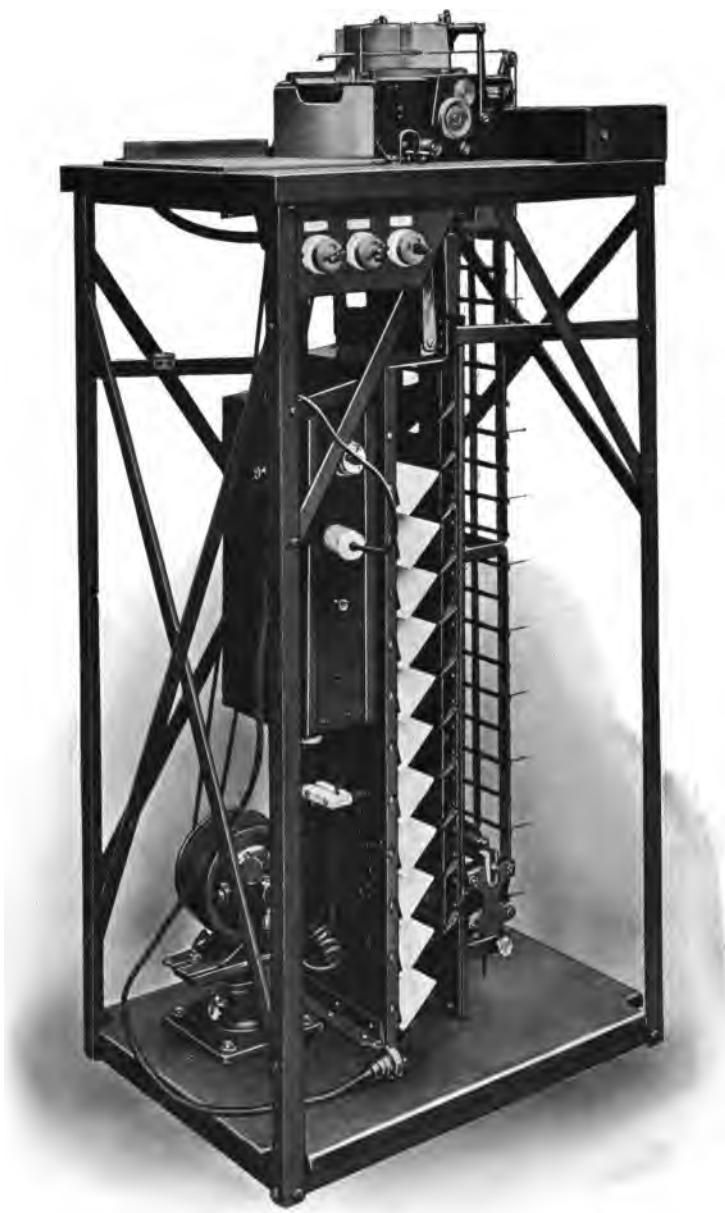


PLATE 11.—Hollerith Sorting Machine.

operate on the field headed Sex, and the cards are sorted accordingly into the two groups. Next the machine is adjusted to operate on the units column of the age field, and the cards representing male lives are thus sorted into groups consisting of the ages 0, 10, 20, 30, etc., 1, 11, 21,

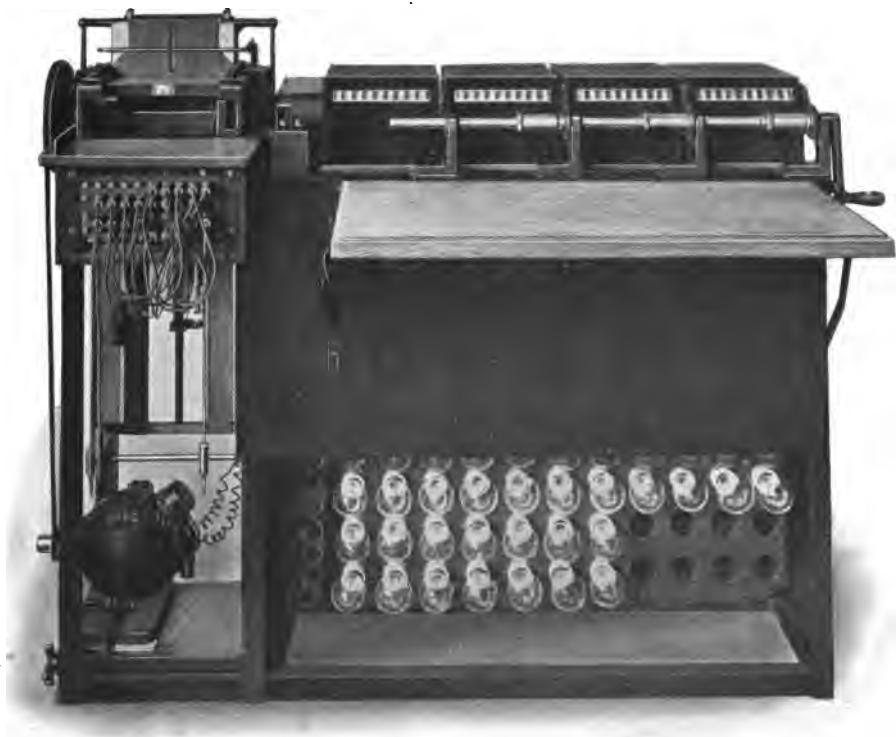


PLATE III.—Hollerith Tabulating Machine.

31, 41, etc., the final group being 9, 19, 29, etc. Each of these groups is again sorted according to the tens column, and thus all the cards for the same age are brought together in three operations at the rate of 5,000 an hour. As there were about fifteen machines installed at

the Census Office, the whole of the 36,070,492 cards were separated into groups according to sex and age in less than 500 working hours. This feat would have been absolutely impossible under the old method.

After being sorted, the cards are counted on the tabulating machine, of which an illustration is given on p. 16. The cards are placed in the magazine, and the machine is adjusted to tabulate the fields required. The current is then switched on, and the facts are accurately tabulated and the results shown on an indicator, from which the totals are read off.

A most useful improvement in the householder's schedule is the extension of the questions relating to marriage. In future it will be possible to refer to our own national statistics when dealing with the many very important questions relating to the fertility of marriage. It may be recalled that in 1911 the Government actuaries, in their preliminary investigations as to the working of the proposed National Health Insurance Act, had to turn to New Zealand for data on which to base their estimates as to the cost of the maternity benefits. I regret that, except in the case of Scotland, the data collected in answer to these questions have not yet been published. I shall refer to the Scottish returns in Chapter III.

CHAPTER II

A COMPARISON OF THE POPULATIONS OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND GERMANY

IN the following diagram are given four graphs showing the populations of—

- (1) The United Kingdom.
- (2) England and Wales.
- (3) France.
- (4) Germany.

Dealing first with the lowest graph, that of England and Wales, it will be seen that the population, which was just under 9,000,000 in 1801, had increased to 10,000,000 by 1811, and 12,000,000 in 1821.

If these figures are reliable, they mean that in the course of twenty years, the population of England and Wales increased by as much as one in three. This is a remarkable rate of increase, and one which I find it difficult to believe, although it should be pointed out that this rate of increase did actually happen in Germany during the twenty years from 1891—1911. It is now, of course, impossible to verify the figures given, but personally, I am inclined to think that the census return of 1801 can only be regarded as a huge collection of guesses, whilst that of 1811, although much better, was still woefully lacking in accuracy.

It is remarkable how steadily the population of England and Wales has progressed. In the following

table (Table A) I give some further detailed figures. It will be seen that, if we disregard the doubtful figures of the first four censuses, the highest rate of increase for

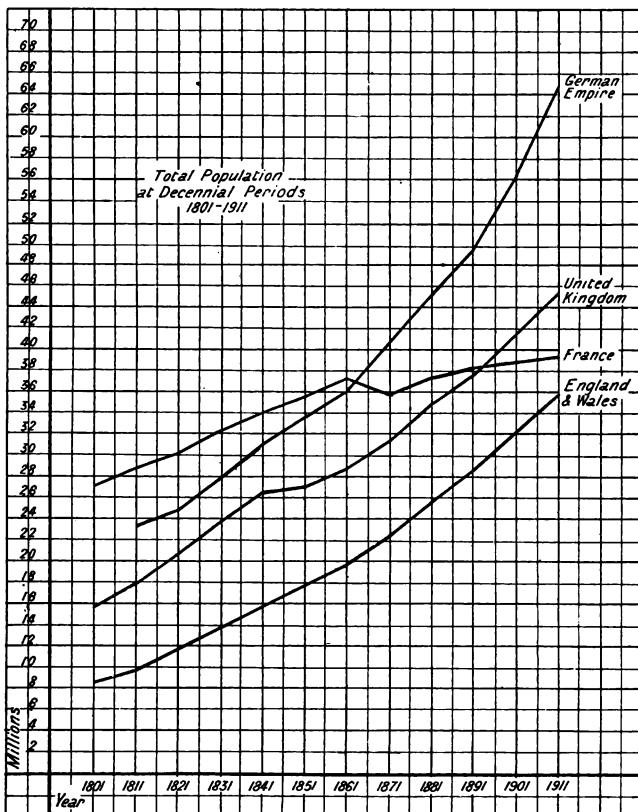


Diagram 1.

England and Wales occurred between the years of 1871 and 1881, and the lowest was during the decennium just past.

In Table B I set out some figures relating to the years 1871 to 1911. It will be noticed that column (4) gives

VITAL STATISTICS

ENGLAND AND WALES. POPULATION AND RATES OF INCREASE.

TABLE A.

| Census Year. (1) | Population. | | | Increase of Population since last Census. (5) | Decennial Increase per cent. of Population. (6) | Number of Females to 1,000 Males. (7) |
|---------------------|-----------------|---------------|-----------------|--|---|--|
| | Persons. (2) | Males. (3) | Females. (4) | | | |
| 1801 | 8,892,536 | 4,254,735 | 4,637,801 | — | — | 1,057 |
| 1811 | 10,164,256 | 4,873,605 | 5,290,651 | 1,271,720 | 14.00 | 1,054 |
| 1821 | 12,000,236 | 5,850,319 | 6,149,917 | 1,835,980 | 18.06 | 1,036 |
| 1831 | 13,896,797 | 6,771,196 | 7,125,601 | 1,896,561 | 15.80 | 1,040 |
| 1841 | 15,914,148 | 7,777,586 | 8,136,562 | 2,017,351 | 14.27 | 1,046 |
| 1851 | 17,927,609 | 8,781,225 | 9,146,384 | 2,013,461 | 12.65 | 1,042 |
| 1861 | 20,066,224 | 9,776,259 | 10,289,965 | 2,138,615 | 11.90 | 1,053 |
| 1871 | 22,712,266 | 11,058,934 | 11,653,332 | 2,646,042 | 13.21 | 1,054 |
| 1881 | 25,974,439 | 12,639,902 | 13,334,537 | 3,262,173 | 14.36 | 1,055 |
| 1891 | 29,002,525 | 14,052,901 | 14,949,624 | 3,028,086 | 11.65 | 1,064 |
| 1901 | 32,527,843 | 15,728,613 | 16,799,230 | 3,525,318 | 12.17 | 1,068 |
| 1911 | 36,070,492 | 17,445,608 | 18,624,884 | 3,542,649 | 10.89 | 1,068 |

what is termed the natural increase, whilst column (3) shows the actual increase, that is, the natural increase consequent on births and deaths as modified by the net results of migration. It is obvious that, so long as the figures for emigration exceed those for immigration, the actual increase must be less than the natural increase.

ENGLAND AND WALES. ACTUAL AND NATURAL INCREASE.

TABLE B.

| Census Year. (1) | Enumerated Population of England and Wales. (2) | Actual Intercensal Increase. (3) | Natural Increase. (4) | Difference between Natural Increase and Actual Increase to be Accounted for as Loss by Excess of Emigration over Immigration. (5) |
|---------------------|--|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| 1871 | 22,712,266 | 3,262,173 | 3,426,480 | 164,307 |
| 1881 | 25,974,439 | 3,028,086 | 3,629,475 | 601,389 |
| 1891 | 29,002,525 | 3,525,318 | 3,593,648 | 68,330 |
| 1901 | 32,527,843 | 3,542,649 | 4,044,647 | 501,998 |
| 1911 | 36,070,492 | | | |

There are only two ways in which people can enter a country, viz., by birth or immigration, and there are only two ways by which they can leave, viz., by death or emigration. It follows, therefore, that by comparing the natural increase and the actual increase, we shall obtain the net results of migration. These I have set out in column (5) of the above Table B.

We can now better appreciate the causes at work that

affect the regularity of the figures represented by the graph already referred to (see p. 19).

In the following table (Table C) and diagram are

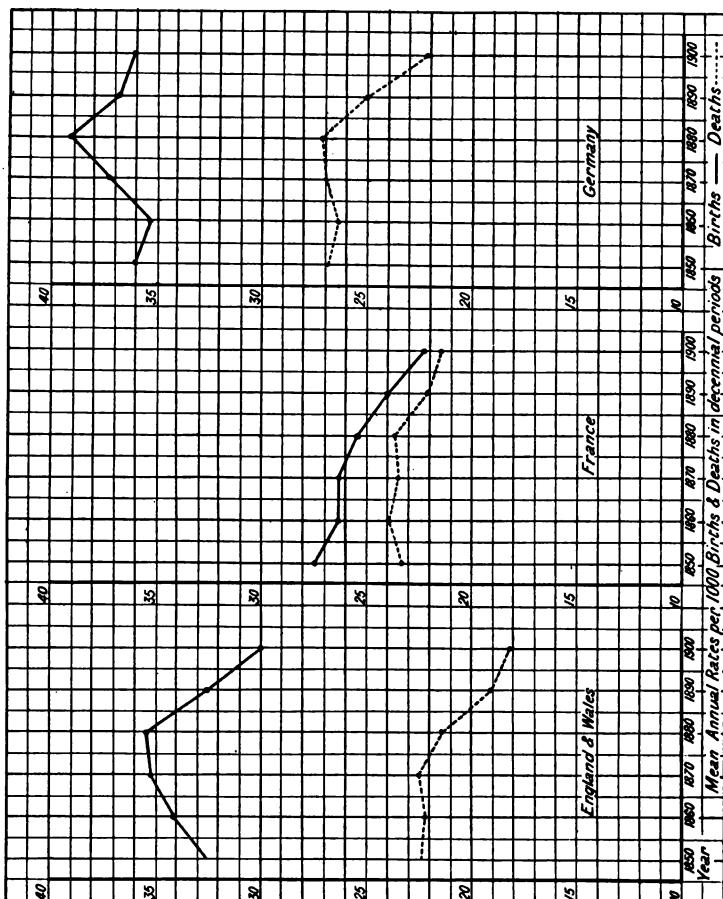


Diagram 1A.

given the mean annual birth and death rates for England and Wales, France, and Germany, in periods of ten years. The highest birth rate in England and Wales, viz., 35·4 per 1,000, occurred between the years

GROWTH OF NATIONS

23

MEAN ANNUAL RATES PER 1,000 OF BIRTHS, DEATHS AND NATURAL INCREASE IN POPULATION, IN DECAENNIAL PERIODS.

TABLE C.

| Period. | England and Wales. | | | France. | | | German Empire. | | |
|-----------|--------------------|---------|-------------------|---------|---------|-------------------|----------------|---------|-------------------|
| | Births. | Deaths. | Natural Increase. | Births. | Deaths. | Natural Increase. | Births. | Deaths. | Natural Increase. |
| 1841—1850 | 32.6 | 22.4 | 10.2 | 27.4 | 23.3 | 4.1 | 36.1 | 26.8 | 9.3 |
| 1851—1860 | 34.1 | 22.2 | 11.9 | 26.3 | 23.9 | 2.4 | 35.3 | 26.4 | 8.9 |
| 1861—1870 | 35.2 | 22.5 | 12.7 | 26.3 | 23.6 | 2.7 | 37.2 | 26.9 | 10.3 |
| 1871—1880 | 35.4 | 21.4 | 14.0 | 25.4 | 23.7 | 1.7 | 39.1 | 27.2 | 11.9 |
| 1881—1890 | 32.5 | 19.1 | 13.4 | 23.9 | 22.1 | 1.8 | 36.8 | 25.1 | 11.7 |
| 1891—1900 | 29.9 | 18.2 | 11.7 | 22.2 | 21.5 | .7 | 36.1 | 22.2 | 13.9 |

The figures for France and the German Empire relative to the period 1901—1910 were not available when I was preparing my lectures. It is now known that there has been a most extraordinary fall in the German birth rates, consequently the deductions drawn from the 1900 figures will probably require some modification.

of 1871 and 1881, since when it has persistently declined to 29·9 in 1891—1900. In Germany a similar condition exists, but the fall in the German birth rate is much less marked, viz., from 39·1 in 1871—1880, to 36·1 in 1891—1900.

A point, which must strike any careful observer, is the astounding difference in the birth rate of the three countries ; the rate has fallen persistently since 1871, and it will be noticed that the birth rate of Germany is greater now than ours has been at any time during the whole of the period since 1841. The birth rate of France has been low throughout ; seventy years ago it was only 27·4, and by 1891—1900 it had declined to 22·2. Thus it will be seen that merely to refer to the rates of the three countries for 1891—1900 is misleading.

By taking the difference between the birth and death rates, as shown in the third columns of each section, the rate of "natural increase" in each country is obtained.

The almost stationary condition of the French population is a matter of supreme interest, more especially when compared with the annual rate of increase in the German Empire, which for 1891—1900 was 13·9 per thousand. This is approximately equal to the rate experienced in England and Wales during the period 1871—1880, which is the highest on record.

It may be mentioned that the data given in the last table have been taken from the official publication of the Ministère du Travail et de la Prévoyance Sociale, and, as stated at the head of the table, the rates given are the mean annual rates for each décennial period. Hence they differ from the similar rates for England and Wales in the following table, which have been taken from Vol. I. of the Census of England and Wales, 1911.

STATISTICS FOR ENGLAND AND WALES.

| Intercensal Period. | Increase per cent. by Births. | Decrease per cent. by Deaths. | Gain per cent. by Excess of Births over Deaths or Natural Increase. |
|---------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|---|
| 1861—1871 | 37.56 | 23.98 | 13.58 |
| 1871—1881 | 37.89 | 22.80 | 15.09 |
| 1881—1891 | 34.24 | 20.27 | 13.97 |
| 1891—1901 | 31.57 | 19.18 | 12.39 |
| 1901—1911 | 28.56 | 16.13 | 12.43 |

These rates represent the total increase per cent. over the whole of the decennium, whereas the rates in the previous table are the average of the ten yearly rates operating in each year of the decennium.

It is reassuring to find that, whilst there is a decreasing birth rate in this country, remarkable increases are shown in the population of our Colonies. In this connection, I was very much struck with the following passage, which I read in a copy of a most interesting book presented to a very large number of children by the Mayor of Birkenhead (Mr. James Moon), in honour of His Majesty the King's recent visit :—

“ THE FRENCH-CANADIAN.

“ Canada west of the Great Lakes is essentially modern. It was made possible by the railway, and was permeated from the first with a new spirit. But Eastern Canada, still the greater part as regards population, though the West and the Middle-West march to overtake it with giant strides, has, mixed with the civilisation of the twentieth century, much of the quaintness and picturesqueness of the Europe of the eighteenth century. The French-Canadian, who is the dominant factor in the population of Eastern Canada, is a Frenchman of the era

before the Revolution—a Frenchman without scepticism, and with a belief that twelve children constitute rather a small family, and sixteen children a family of reasonable size.” (Extract from “The British Empire,” Chapter III. by Frank Fox.)

Returning to the population curves on p. 19, it will be noticed that the graph of the United Kingdom shows an extremely regular progression, much more so than that of England and Wales. This, of course, is due to the inclusion of the population of Scotland and Ireland. The combined populations of these countries is denoted by the difference between the respective ordinates in the graphs of the United Kingdom and of England and Wales. The most remarkable feature is, perhaps, the sudden halt between 1841 and 1851. Students of history will at once recognise the results of the disastrous Irish potato famine of 1846. Another point of interest to be noted is that in 1892 the population of the United Kingdom equalled that of France.

Dealing now with the graph which represents the population of France, we see that, although the population increased with comparative regularity until 1861, there is a sudden dip from about 37,500,000 on that date to 35,000,000 in 1871, this phenomenon being due to the loss of Alsace-Lorraine in 1870. The position in 1861 was just about regained by 1881, but since then the rate of increase has been very slow, and it appears more than probable that by 1921 the population of France will barely exceed that of England and Wales, and will not greatly exceed one half of that of Germany.

The graph of the German Empire is the most startling of the four, commencing as it does well below that of France. The populations of the two countries were about equal between 1861—1871, and at the present time that of Germany is more than 60 per cent. higher than that of

France. As I have already indicated, 1921 is likely to see the population of the German Empire nearly equal to that of England and Wales and France combined.

Turning from a consideration of the growth of the total populations of separate nations, it will be instructive to notice some of the features of the sex and age distribution.

A very useful method of analysing census returns is to ascertain the total number living whose ages do not exceed any given age. Thus, taking the population of England and Wales in 1911, there were—

| | | |
|------------|------------------|----------|
| 3,854,383 | under the age of | 5 years. |
| 7,551,179 | " | 10 " |
| 11,050,867 | " | 15 " |

and so on.

In the diagram given on p. 28, the curves corresponding to these figures are set out for the 1911 census figures of England and Wales, the German Empire for 1910, and France for 1906. It is to be regretted that although the total population of France in 1911 is published, the distribution according to age is not yet available.

These curves are such as to enable us to deduce several interesting results with considerable ease and simplicity. For example, assuming that the population and age distribution of France has varied but slightly during the period 1906—1911, we see that, whereas the total population of France exceeds that of England and Wales by nearly three millions, yet the number of persons aged 52 or less is the same in both countries. Thus, at what may be termed the effective ages, the population is the same in both countries. This means that the three millions by which the population of France exceeds that of England and Wales must consist solely of persons aged 53 and upwards.

The immense superiority of the German population at the effective ages is as striking as that shown by the figures in the previous diagram. The final ordinate of

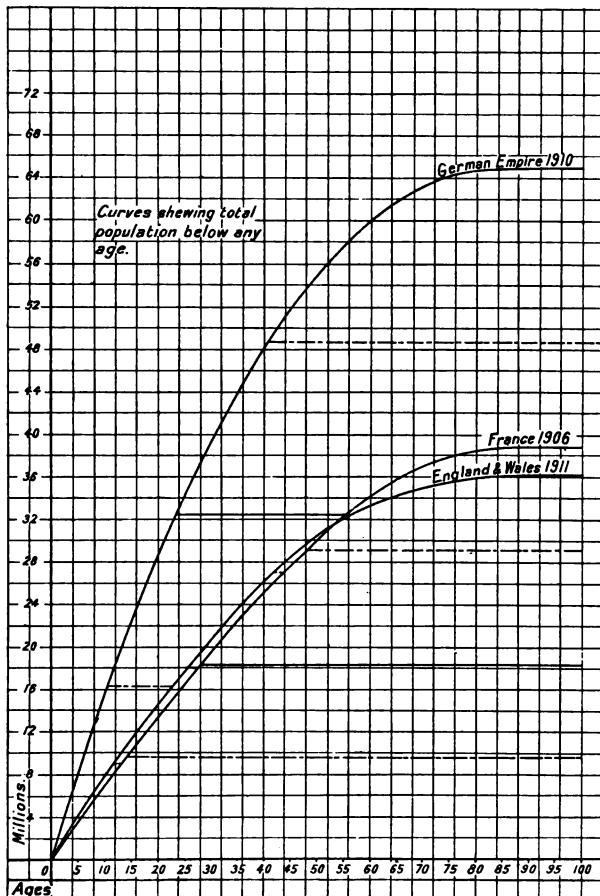


Diagram 2.

each curve has been bisected by the black horizontal line called the median line, and each half is again bisected by a dotted line, called respectively the upper and lower

quartile, and from these the median ages of Germany, England, and France are found to be 23·5, 25·75, and 30 respectively. In other words, exactly one half of the total population of Germany is below age 23·5 ; one half of the population of England and Wales is below age 25·75, whilst in France one half is below age 30. Again, one half of the population is living between ages 10·75 and 40·75 in the case of Germany, between ages 12 and 42 in England, and between ages 14·25 and 48·25 in France.

Taking these points in order, the three countries stand as follows :—

| | Germany. | England. | France. |
|---|----------|----------|---------|
| One quarter of the population is under age . . . | 10·75 | 12 | 14·25 |
| One half of the population is under age . . . | 23·50 | 25·75 | 30·00 |
| Three quarters of the population is under age . . . | 40·75 | 42·00 | 48·75 |

Therefore, as far as youth and strength are concerned, the order of merit is Germany, England, and France.

| | Germany. | | England. | | France. | |
|---|----------|---------|----------|---------|---------|---------|
| | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. |
| One quarter of the population is under age . . . | 10·5 | 11·00 | 11·75 | 12·5 | 14·00 | 14·75 |
| One half of the population is under age . . . | 23·25 | 24·00 | 25·25 | 26·5 | 29·5 | 30·25 |
| Three quarters of the population is under age . . . | 40·00 | 41·75 | 41·25 | 42·5 | 47·5 | 49·00 |

In diagram 3, which represents the female and male population separately in two sets of curves, the same peculiarities are displayed.

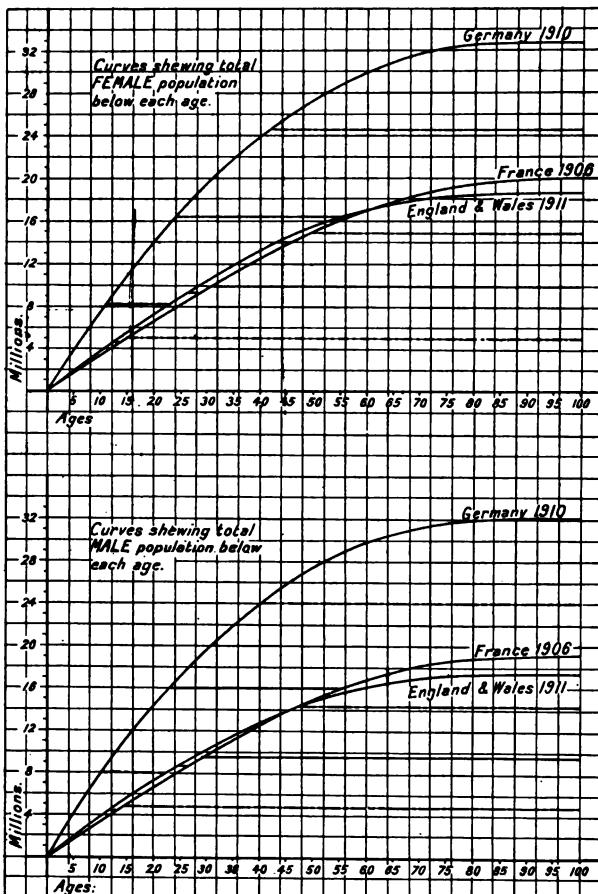


Diagram 3.

It will be noted that the French and English curves cross at about age 60 in the case of females, and at age 45 in the case of males. A brief explanation will show the

significance of this. In Diagram 2, on p. 28, it will be seen that the curves representing the total population crossed at age 52, indicating that the French population as a whole is much older than that of England and Wales. From Diagram 3 it will be seen that this condition is much more marked in the case of the male population, for there are more Frenchmen aged 45 and over than is the case in England and Wales, so that the peculiarity in the total population is due to the smaller proportion of the younger male population.

The number living between any two given ages is evidently denoted by the difference between the two ordinates. If we assume that a man is physically at his prime between the ages of 18 and 35, we see that Germany has a reserve of about 9,000,000 males from which to recruit her armies, as against 5,000,000 each in England and Wales and France, that is to say, 13·9 per cent. of the total German population is available for defence, as compared with 12·9 in France. For the whole of the United Kingdom the number of males living between these ages is about 6,250,000, which is equivalent to 13·8 per cent. of the total population. Again, in the case of women, the child-bearing period is taken as from 15—45 in the annual report of the Registrar-General; the French and German women living between these ages are about 8,834,000 and 14,831,000 respectively. These figures are of paramount importance when considered in relation to the corresponding numbers of a decade previous, viz., about 8,750,000 and 12,766,000, for, whereas German females have increased by 16 per cent. at the reproductive ages, the similar class in France has remained practically stationary. Thus, quite apart from all other considerations, here is an obvious reason for the fall which has been taking place in the French birth rate.

These investigations raise some very interesting points in connection with comparisons which are often made between the birth rates of different countries or periods. It is usual to calculate such rates upon the total number of the population, but it is evident that, if there is a relatively smaller proportion of women living at the reproductive ages, this would have a great effect upon the true birth rate. To find the causes for this variation in the age distribution of the population, we must investigate the birth rates and death rates of previous years, for it is clear that the apparent birth rate not only depends upon conditions ruling at the present time, but is largely dependent upon conditions ruling in times gone by.

In Diagram 4 is given a representation of the population of England and Wales in quinary age-groups, the column of any one age-group representing the population living between those ages. Thus for the first group, 0—5, we have the following figures :—

| | | | | | |
|------|---|---|---|---|-----------|
| 1871 | . | . | . | . | 3,071,000 |
| 1881 | . | . | . | . | 3,521,000 |
| 1891 | . | . | . | . | 3,553,000 |
| 1901 | . | . | . | . | 3,717,000 |
| 1911 | . | . | . | . | 3,854,000 |

These figures show that the national nursery had nearly three-quarters of a million more occupants in 1911 than in 1871. The rate of increase, however, has been irregular. This point will be dealt with more fully a little later on when I am dealing with death rates.

This diagram also discloses a large number of interesting variations, which have occurred in the age distribution of the population, and two prominent features should be noted : First, that in 1871 the groups of ages as represented were such that a line drawn through the central points gives us a curve convex to the base. In 1911 the

curve will be found to follow an entirely different course, having two points of contrary flexure, viz., at ages 20 and 30. This is due to the fact that at the present time our population contains a much larger proportion of lives at the working ages. Secondly, we are enabled, I think, to trace the effects of one of the greatest sanitary reforms ever introduced. I mean the inauguration of surgical antisepsis in 1867, which was extended to obstetrics in

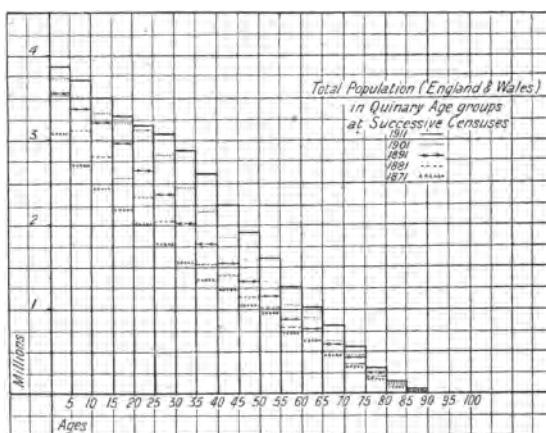


Diagram 4.

the early eighties, and led up to the Midwives Act of 1902.

In 1871 there were 937,000 females living between ages 25 and 30. In 1881 the survivors of this group, who were then living between ages 35 and 40, numbered 796,000, or just under 85 per cent. of those living in 1871. If the current rates of mortality had remained constant, the survivors in 1911 of the group of females between ages 25 and 30 in 1901 would have been only 1,272,000, but as a matter of fact as many as 1,352,000 actually survived. The saving of life in the corresponding group

V.S.

D

for the male population is also very striking. The survivors in 1911 of the 1,329,000 males aged between 25 and 30 living in 1901 numbered 1,262,000. Had the rate of mortality ruling for the period 1871—1881 been experienced in 1901—1911, there would have been only 1,174,000 survivors ; that is to say, the improvement in the mortality is represented by the saving of 88,000 male lives. As I have just said, the saving in the life of females was 80,000, and the total saving was, therefore, 168,000, or 6·42 per cent. Even after making full allowance for the effects of migration, and the improvements in the habits of the people, this is a wonderful tribute to the efforts of the sanitary reformers, and the medical profession in particular.

CHAPTER III

THE ANNUAL REPORTS OF THE REGISTRAR-GENERAL— MARRIAGE RATES AND INFANTILE MORTALITY

As I have already indicated, the last annual report of the Registrar-General will always be notable on account of the very many improvements which were introduced.

Until the report for 1911, the returns furnished to the Registrar-General were arranged according to registration areas, whilst the returns furnished to the Local Government Board were classified in administrative areas, the two sets of areas not coinciding.

It will be readily recognised that, so long as the various statistics collected by the Local Government Board related to districts dissimilar to those dealt with by the Registrar-General, it was quite impossible to make full use of the results disclosed. Everyone who is engaged in public health administration will fully appreciate the great change which has been accomplished by the strenuous work of Bernard Mallet, Esq., C.B., the present Registrar-General.

The annual report of the Registrar-General refers to "Births, Deaths and Marriages" on the title page, but the report itself rightly places marriages in the forefront, for it is impossible to discuss the changes in the birth rate without considering the corresponding anterior changes in the marriage rate.

The annual number of persons, out of each 1,000 living, whose marriages took place during the years 1881,

1891, 1901, and 1911 respectively in England and Wales, were as follows :—

| Year. | Marriage Rate per 1,000 of the Population. | | | | | |
|-------|---|---|---|---|---|------|
| 1881 | . | . | . | . | . | 15·1 |
| 1891 | . | . | . | . | . | 15·6 |
| 1901 | . | . | . | . | . | 15·9 |
| 1911 | . | . | . | . | . | 15·2 |

At first sight it would appear that the marriage rate is being fairly well maintained ; the comparison with the whole population is, however, fallacious. It is evident that in a population which is not absolutely stationary, either as regards its total numbers or its age distribution, there must necessarily be some variation in the proportion of marriageable persons. It must also be remembered that by far the greater number of marriages occur between the ages of 20 and 30, and, therefore, in order to obtain any reliable measure of the marriage rate, it is necessary to ascertain the marriage rate amongst persons of a marriageable age.

The following table gives these rates for the periods mentioned above :—

AVERAGE ANNUAL MARRIAGE RATES PER 1,000 OF UNMARRIED PERSONS AGED 15 YEARS AND UPWARDS.

| Years. | Bachelors. | Spinsters. |
|-----------|------------|------------|
| 1880—1882 | . . | 58·7 |
| 1890—1892 | . . | 57·1 |
| 1900—1902 | . . | 54·7 |
| 1911 | . . | 50·7 |
| | | 59·0 |
| | | 55·7 |
| | | 53·0 |
| | | 50·8 |

The table discloses a steady and continuous fall over the thirty years. Expressed in terms of marriages the fall means that had the rate for 1880—1882 been ruling in

MARRIAGE RATES AND BIRTH RATES 37

1911 there would have been about 30,000 more marriages in that year.

Another important tendency is disclosed by a consideration of the mean ages of bachelors and spinsters at

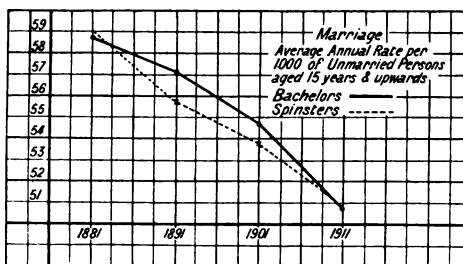


Diagram 5.

the date of marriage during the years 1896—1911, as given in the following table :—

**MEAN AGE OF BACHELORS AND SPINSTERS AT MARRIAGE,
1896—1911.**

| Year. | Bachelors. | Spinsters. |
|-------|------------|------------|
| 1896 | 26.59 | 25.08 |
| 1897 | 26.63 | 25.10 |
| 1898 | 26.62 | 25.14 |
| 1899 | 26.65 | 25.16 |
| 1900 | 26.68 | 25.23 |
| 1901 | 26.76 | 25.31 |
| 1902 | 26.88 | 25.36 |
| 1903 | 26.91 | 25.37 |
| 1904 | 26.93 | 25.37 |
| 1905 | 27.01 | 25.43 |
| 1906 | 27.03 | 25.46 |
| 1907 | 27.10 | 25.54 |
| 1908 | 27.19 | 25.63 |
| 1909 | 27.29 | 25.73 |
| 1910 | 27.36 | 25.79 |
| 1911 | 27.46 | 25.81 |

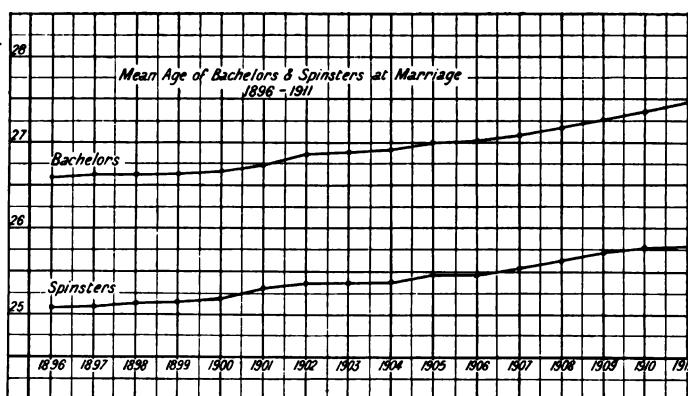


Diagram 5A.

The regularity with which the average age at marriage of both sexes is increasing is worthy of note. One cause contributing to this result is the much smaller percentage of minors who marry, thus :—

NUMBER OF MINORS' MARRIAGES OUT OF 1,000 MARRIAGES AT ALL AGES.

| Years. | Husbands. | Wives. | Years. | Husbands. | Wives. |
|-----------|-----------|--------|-----------|-----------|--------|
| 1876—1880 | 77.80 | 217.00 | 1896—1900 | 51.2 | 168.00 |
| 1881—1885 | 73.00 | 215.00 | 1901—1905 | 46.3 | 153.10 |
| 1886—1890 | 63.20 | 200.20 | 1906—1910 | 40.3 | 139.40 |
| 1891—1895 | 56.20 | 182.60 | 1911 | 39.3 | 133.30 |

The table on p. 39 gives a further illustration of the modern fashion of later marriages.

The meaning of this is that of each 1,000 married women between ages 15 and 45, 13 were below age 20 in 1871, as against 5 in 1911 ; 139 were between the ages



Diagram 6.

| Census Year. | The Proportion per cent. at each of Four Age-Groups of the Married Women aged 15—45. | | | |
|--------------|---|--------|--------|--------|
| | 15—20. | 20—25. | 25—35. | 35—45. |
| 1871 | 1.3 | 13.9 | 45.5 | 39.3 |
| 1881 | 1.1 | 13.7 | 45.6 | 39.6 |
| 1891 | 0.9 | 12.8 | 46.0 | 40.3 |
| 1901 | 0.7 | 11.8 | 46.8 | 40.7 |
| 1911 | 0.5 | 9.4 | 46.0 | 44.1 |

20 and 25 in 1871, as against 94 in 1911 ; 455 were between the ages of 25—35 in 1871, as against 460 in 1911 ; and, in 1871, 393 were between ages 35—45, while in 1911 the number was 441. These figures are, of course, not conclusive, and are only indications of the tendency to defer marriage. The age distribution of the population must

have had some effect, but I have given the table because I, personally, believe that it *does* give a general indication of the increasing average age at which marriage takes place. The importance of this scarcity of marriages at the early ages will become apparent when considered in connection with the question of birth rates.

Dealing next with the initial stages of life, the forces to be considered are : (a) Birth rate, (b) Marriage rate, (c) Death rate (under 5 years). The birth rate may be presented under as many aspects as the marriage rate, and all these methods are useful.

The following table (Table D) and the diagram on p. 42 taken from the seventy-fourth annual report of the Registrar-General show the birth rate for the past thirty-five years analysed in various ways.

It is certainly a matter for congratulation that the rate of illegitimacy has fallen from 14·4 per 1,000 in 1876—1880 to 8·0 per 1,000 in 1911. From the percentages given in the second section of each column, it will be seen that not only is the birth rate on the total population falling rapidly, but the birth rate as calculated on the married female population has fallen to an even greater extent.

It is clear that causes other than a fall in the marriage rate must have operated to reduce the birth rate. One of these causes is undoubtedly that to which I have already referred, viz., the later age at which women marry. The average age of spinsters at marriage at the present time is 25·81, as compared with 25·08 in 1896. This tendency to later marriage becomes of considerable importance when we consider it in the light of the marriage data derived from the last census of Scotland, which, as I have already stated, was the only one available in April,

TABLE D.

| Period. | (a). | (b) | (c). | (d). |
|-----------|--|---|--|--|
| | Birth Rate Calculated on Total Population at All Ages. | Fertility Calculated on the Female Population aged 15—45 years. | Legitimate Fertility Calculated on the Married Female Population aged 15—45 years. | Illegitimate Fertility Calculated on the Unmarried and Widowed Female Population aged 15—45 years. |
| | Rate per 1,000. | Compared with Rate in 1876—80, taken as 100. | Rate per 1,000. | Compared with Rate in 1876—80, taken as 100. |
| 1876—1880 | 35.3 | 100.0 | 153.3 | 100.0 |
| 1881—1885 | 33.5 | 94.9 | 144.3 | 94.1 |
| 1886—1890 | 31.4 | 89.0 | 133.4 | 87.0 |
| 1891—1895 | 30.5 | 86.4 | 126.8 | 82.7 |
| 1896—1900 | 29.3 | 83.0 | 118.8 | 77.5 |
| 1901—1905 | 28.2 | 79.9 | 112.9 | 73.6 |
| 1906—1910 | 26.3 | 74.5 | 105.3 | 68.7 |
| 1911 | 24.4 | 69.1 | 97.8 | 63.8 |
| | | | | 196.2 |
| | | | | 66.2 |
| | | | | 8.0 |
| | | | | 55.6 |

VITAL STATISTICS

1914, when my lectures were being prepared. In the third volume of the report we read :—

" There is a level chance of a young woman marrying at 17, being the mother of at least ten children, and that, as the age of the wife at marriage advances, the level chance applies to a smaller sized family. Thus this

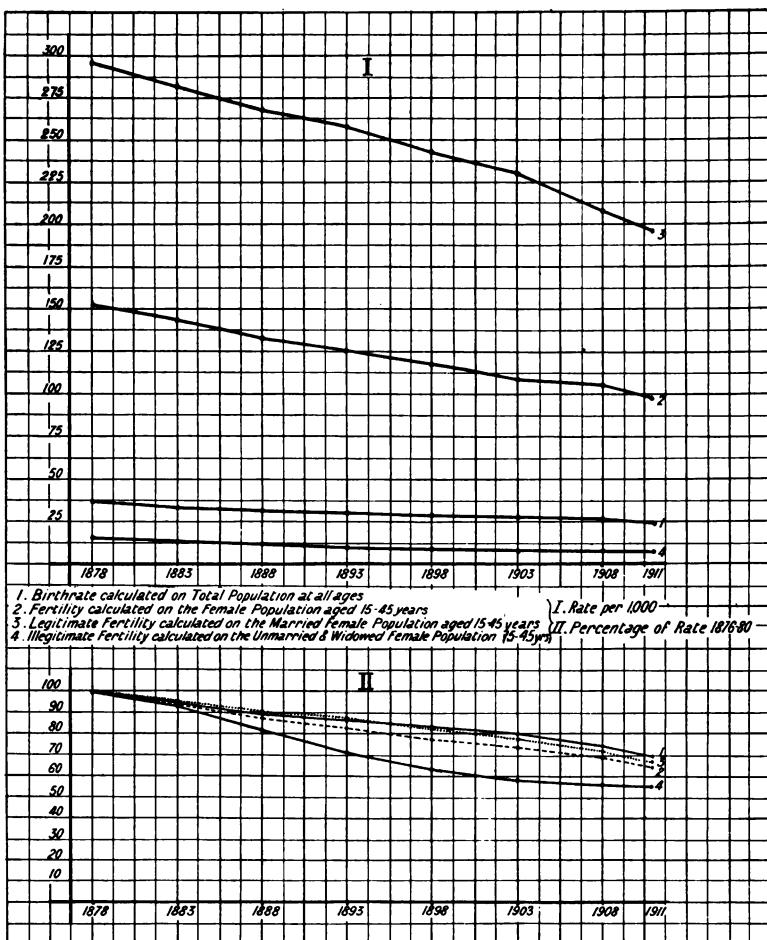


Diagram 7.

chance in the case of a woman marrying at 20 is that she will be the mother of at least nine children, for age of wife 25, at least six children, for age of wife 30, at least four children, for age of wife 35, at least two children, and for age of wife 40, at least one child."

This shows very clearly the influence of the age at marriage on the birth rate.

Another most potent cause of the falling birth rate is undoubtedly that of deliberate restriction. It is a curious fact that whereas, in the early part of the nineteenth century, the public mind was agitated by the fear of the country becoming over-populated, the opposite is now the case.

The vital question to be considered in dealing with the period of infancy is, however, not "How many children are born?" but "What proportion of children born survive the perils of infancy?"

It will, therefore, be interesting to note the progression of the death rate per 1,000 living under the age of 5 years during each of the decennial periods from 1841—1911.

| Decennium. | Deaths per 1,000 Children living between Ages 0 and 5. | | | | |
|---------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| 1841—1850 | 66·0 | | | | |
| 1851—1860 | 67·6 | | | | |
| 1861—1870 | 68·6 | | | | |
| 1871—1880 | 63·4 | | | | |
| 1881—1890 | 56·8 | | | | |
| 1891—1900 | 57·7 | | | | |
| 1901—1910 | 46·0 | | | | |
| 1911 | 43·7 | | | | |

This table very clearly illustrates the beneficent work accomplished by sanitary reformers. A consideration of the various causes of infantile death will indicate the directions in which continued efforts are still required.

VITAL STATISTICS

Out of 17,693 deaths of children in London under 5 years of age during 1913, no less than 13,843 were the result of the following causes, of which it is safe to say that many are preventable :—

| Cause. | Number of Deaths. |
|---------------------------|-------------------|
| Diarrhoea | 3,234 |
| Pneumonia | 2,628 |
| Premature birth | 2,006 |
| Measles | 1,460 |
| Accidents | 1,106 |
| Tuberculosis | 1,050 |
| Bronchitis | 986 |
| Diphtheria | 773 |
| Convulsions | 600 |

The extent to which this slaughter of the innocents could be moderated is evident when we consider that careful feeding would eliminate many cases of diarrhoea. The prevalence of measles is largely increased by the prejudice against early notification and by failure to take the necessary precautions during the later stages of the illness. The mortality from measles is greatly increased by some secondary disease contracted during convalescence, such as broncho-pneumonia, which in 1911 was found to accompany measles in 6,449 cases out of a total of 13,128. Is it too much to say that but for lack of care, more particularly during convalescence, many of these lives might have been saved ?

The question of ante-natal pathology is at present engaging the attention of the medical profession, and we can, therefore, hope that the wider knowledge which is bound to ensue will result in a decreased rate of mortality due to premature birth.

In spite of the old proverb which says that accidents will happen in the best regulated families, it is nevertheless a fact that accidents are to a great extent preventable,

more especially those which are responsible for so many terrible deaths amongst very young children.

With regard to tuberculosis, it is now well established that this is a distinctly contagious disease, the infection being mainly conveyed by contaminated milk and the sputum of persons in an advanced stage of the disease. It must not, however, be forgotten that unhealthy environment is a most important factor in increasing the liability to the disease. I am thankful to say that great progress has been made in the past with regard to all three of the above causes, but much still remains to be accomplished.

A striking instance of the infectious nature of tuberculosis is given in "The Conquest of Consumption," a small volume by Dr. Latham and Mr. Garland. The authors, quoting from Engelmann, cite the case of a newly-built flat.

"This was occupied for eight years by three families in succession; all of them had presented a clean bill of health until the family, X., took up their residence in the same quarters. In this family the mother was a consumptive when she came. She died in the flat. Shortly after her death—that is after a year's tenancy—the family left. The flat was now occupied by the family, Y., of seven healthy persons. After a year's stay this family left, and some years later the father, mother and one son died of consumption, and another son of tuberculous peritonitis. The third family, Z., now took the rooms. All were healthy. Of this family one child died of tuberculous meningitis, one of wasting disease, and another suffered from tuberculous hip disease. Subsequently, the father died from consumption, and a brother of tuberculous meningitis. The mother acquired consumption, and a child developed tuberculous disease of the glands. A fourth healthy family, W., came into the flat. The mother became consumptive, two children died of tuberculous meningitis.

"In this case the flat was free of the disease for eight

years. Then came a tuberculous tenant. In a period of twelve years at least thirteen cases of tuberculous disease were traced to this source. The dwelling was never vacant, and during the whole period was never painted, cleaned, or disinfected. A striking fact is that in the other flats of precisely the same character in the building, where cleaning was not neglected, no single case of consumption or other forms of tuberculosis could be traced."

In Germany and France the statistics as to the causes of death among the whole population are not available prior to 1906. It is, therefore, impossible to effect any comparison between these countries with respect to mortality from various diseases.

In the following table (see p. 48) some figures are given representing the death rates of males and females at eleven groups of ages in the cases of England and Wales, Germany, and France for the three years 1900, 1901, 1902, which are the latest available for this purpose. The incidence of mortality varies to a noticeable extent. Thus, the German male death rates are higher than ours up to age 24, and it will be noticed that, at the infantile ages, the German mortality is 80.33, as against a rate of 58.29 per 1,000 for England and Wales. Between ages 25 and 74 the German rates are slightly lower than ours, but rise above again after age 75. In the case of France, the male death rate at infantile ages is slightly lower than ours, but from ages 5 to 44 it is in excess, noticeably so between ages 20 and 34; between 45 and 74 it is again lower, and after that age is about 16 per cent. higher.

In Chapter II. I referred to the immense superiority of the German population over that of France at the effective ages. This feature is strikingly emphasised in the death rates given in the table. Between ages 20 and 25 the French death rate is 45.4 per cent. higher than the German rate; between ages 25 and 35 it is 33 per cent.

higher, and between ages 35 and 45 it is 14.5 per cent. in excess.

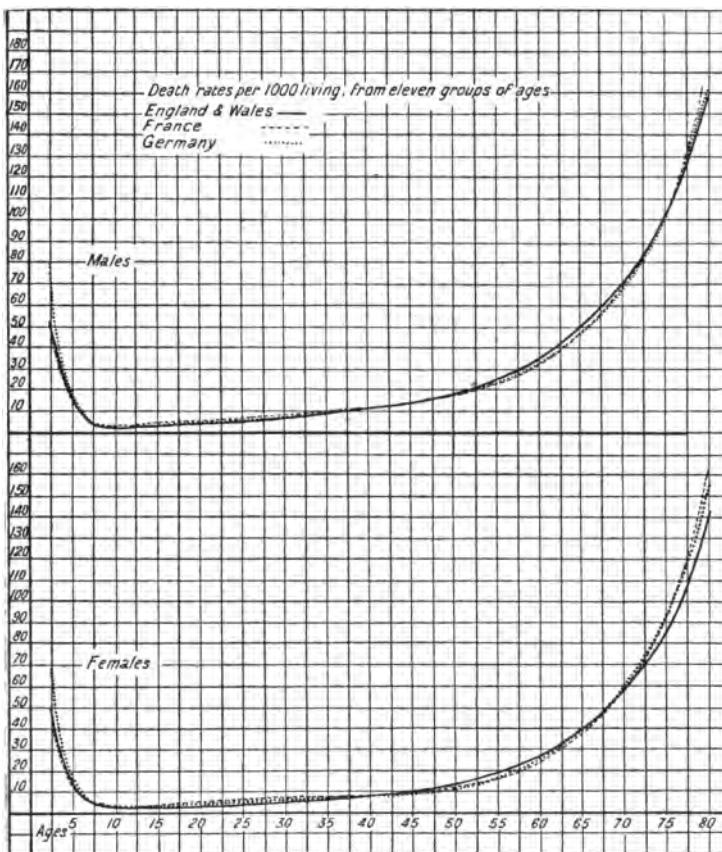


Diagram 8.

The rates of mortality amongst the female population of the three countries are set out in the lower portion of the table, and, by comparing the rates, it will be seen that very similar characteristics are exhibited to those of the male population.

VITAL STATISTICS

TABLE E.
DEATH RATES PER 1,000 MALES LIVING AT ELEVEN GROUPS OF AGES IN ENGLAND AND WALES, FRANCE, AND THE GERMAN EMPIRE.

Years 1900—1—2.

| Countries. | Under 5 years. | 5—10 | 10—15 | 15—20 | 20—25 | 25—35 | 35—45 | 45—55 | 55—65 | 65—75 | 75 years and upwards. |
|--------------------|----------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-----------------------|
| England and Wales. | 58.29 | 4.06 | 2.28 | 3.49 | 4.77 | 6.38 | 10.94 | 18.67 | 34.80 | 70.25 | 158.18 |
| France . . . | 51.74 | 4.69 | 3.00 | 5.08 | 8.10 | 8.19 | 11.56 | 17.54 | 31.50 | 69.50 | 183.78 |
| German Empire . | 80.33 | 4.47 | 2.59 | 4.06 | 5.57 | 6.16 | 10.10 | 17.69 | 32.49 | 67.56 | 161.97 |

DEATH RATES PER 1,000 FEMALES LIVING AT ELEVEN GROUPS OF AGES IN ENGLAND AND WALES, FRANCE, AND THE GERMAN EMPIRE.

Years 1900—1—2.

| Countries. | Under 5 years. | 5—10 | 10—15 | 15—20 | 20—25 | 25—35 | 35—45 | 45—55 | 55—65 | 65—75 | 75 years and upwards. |
|--------------------|----------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-----------------------|
| England and Wales. | 48.76 | 4.16 | 2.40 | 3.21 | 3.94 | 5.44 | 8.84 | 14.26 | 27.46 | 59.03 | 143.48 |
| France . . . | 43.55 | 4.81 | 3.55 | 5.27 | 6.88 | 7.75 | 9.08 | 12.72 | 24.35 | 58.81 | 163.58 |
| German Empire . | 68.07 | 4.58 | 2.75 | 3.72 | 4.86 | 6.43 | 8.24 | 11.73 | 25.13 | 60.60 | 154.67 |

A consideration of these facts is worthy of attention.

First, there is the widely debated question—"Is a high birth rate necessarily associated with a high death rate among infants?" It has been maintained that such is the case, and I must own that a comparison of the birth and death rates for the three countries, England and Wales, Germany, and France, does at first sight appear to support this contention. My own feeling, however, is that there is not necessarily any connection between the two. In the case of other countries, a careful study of the figures relating to earlier periods leads me to the belief that the fall in the death rate is due to causes altogether unconnected with the lower birth rate. With regard to England and Wales the decrease in the infantile death rate is to some considerable extent accounted for by the decreased mortality from measles, scarlet

ENGLAND AND WALES.

AGES 0-15.
MEAN ANNUAL DEATH RATES
PER MILLION LIVING.

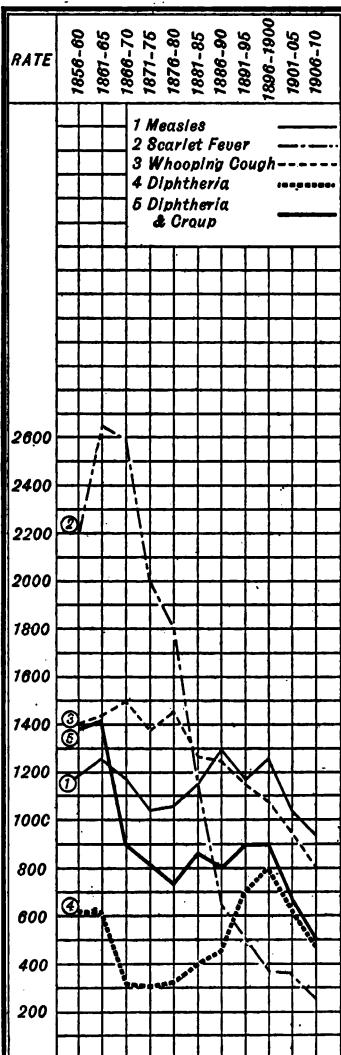


Diagram 9.

fever, whooping cough and diphtheria. The course of these diseases is well shown in the diagram on p. 49.

Scarlet fever shows signs of being nearly subjugated, but measles and whooping cough are still prevalent to too great an extent. Diphtheria, although less in evidence, is still responsible for a large number of infantile deaths.

Until public opinion has been educated sufficiently to enable the authorities to enforce complete isolation of patients suffering from these diseases, it is impossible to be sanguine of any further great improvement. In this connection it is interesting to note that the city of Manchester has recently obtained powers making it obligatory on the parents of all children suffering from measles or whooping cough to notify the cases. On the other hand, it is disturbing to find that, apparently owing to lack of co-operation on the part of the inhabitants, a number of local authorities who had added measles to the list of notifiable diseases, have applied for and received permission to revoke the orders for notification of this disease.

In reference to the general question of contagious diseases, it is interesting to notice that the infantile mortality from whooping cough appears to be considerably lower in rural than in urban districts. In *all* districts the mortality of infants under one year of age is much greater than in the case of older children. It is, however, somewhat curious that for the years 1905—1910 the proportion of deaths from whooping cough for infants under one year of age, as compared with the total deaths amongst children under five, was greater in rural than in urban districts. Dr. Stevenson, in commenting upon this point, says :—

“ Probably families are on the average largest in the rural districts and smallest in the large towns—the census tabulation will show whether this is the case in England

as it has been found to be in Ireland. If so, the fact may help to account for the apparent anomaly. For children without elder brothers or sisters must be much less exposed to risk of infection under one year of age than the younger members of families, and such relatively protected children would necessarily be fewer proportionately in the country. It seems very doubtful, however, whether this consideration can suffice of itself to account for the facts."

Both in the case of whooping cough and measles, the fatal cases are much more prevalent when such diseases as rickets and infantile diarrhoea appear as complications. It is, I think, generally admitted that a very large number of cases of infantile diarrhoea could be prevented by means of greater attention to sanitation and diet. Necessarily, any lessening of this trouble would tend to reduce infantile mortality from measles and whooping cough. The Local Government Board publishes annually some most useful leaflets on this subject, which I strongly commend to the notice of all those who are interested in the important matter of sanitation and public health. The leaflet dated July 25th, 1913, which deals with the prevalence of epidemic diarrhoea amongst children, is particularly instructive.

At first sight it would seem unlikely that we, here in England, could learn any useful lessons from the once fever-stricken districts of Panama, and yet I verily believe that many thousands of lives might be saved if only we could follow the example of our American friends. France lost 22,189 men in the Panama Isthmus in five years. America has lost less than 5,000 men in ten years, and has now succeeded in transforming the whole region from one of the most deadly into one of the healthiest localities of America. All praise to that sanitary hero, Surgeon-General William Crawford Gorgas. Briefly stated, by

clearing the district of mosquitoes malaria has been eradicated.

In England the ordinary house-fly carries the germs of tuberculosis, ophthalmia, and many other diseases, including that of diarrhœa, which, in 1910, killed in London alone no less than 1,811 children under two years of age. It is well to kill flies, but the real remedy is to destroy their breeding places by the frequent removal of refuse, and by other simple means, which are already well known and only need to be carried into effect.

CHAPTER IV

CRUDE AND STANDARDISED DEATH RATES—THE PROGRESS OF SANITARY REFORMS

THERE are two forms in which death rates may be expressed, viz. :—

- (a) Crude death rate.
- (b) Standardised death rate.

If the total number of deaths occurring within a defined period of time in a certain community is taken and divided by the total number living at the central point of the period, the result will be the crude rate for that period. It is customary to express the death rates in reference to one year, and, therefore, if the period for which the deaths have been taken is any other period, the result must be adjusted accordingly. The rate thus obtained is the rate per unit, and, if multiplied by 100, 1,000, or 1,000,000 is known as the rate per cent., rate per thousand, or rate per million, as the case may be.

The crude rate of mortality was used when discussing the natural increase in populations.

If it is desired to institute a comparison of the death rates in each of several communities, we must take into account the factors of sex and age distribution of the population. In order to see the necessity for this, suppose one community to be formed from occupants of alms-houses aged 75 and upwards, while another community comprises men between the ages of 20 and 25. The crude

death rates, we will suppose, to be 120 and 10 per thousand respectively. It might be argued, if we were unacquainted with the age constitution of those communities, that the former must be most unhealthily situated to produce so high a death rate, and that the latter must be unusually healthy. The facts are exactly the reverse; the apparently low death rate of 10 per 1,000 is more than twice what it should be, and the apparently high rate of 120 per 1,000 is very low. A more exact measure for comparison must be found, therefore, than the crude death rate, and this is obtained by calculating what is known as the standardised death rate.

The connecting link between the crude death rate and the standardised death rate is known as the index death rate. The index death rate can only be obtained with exactitude at each census, when the numbers living in each age-group are known.

In order to obtain the index death rate for any district it is first necessary to ascertain the number of deaths that would occur in the district if it were experiencing the same rate of mortality at each age as the whole of the country. The rates of mortality for the whole country are known for the same groups of ages as those in which the population of the district is tabulated, and consequently it is merely a matter of multiplication to obtain the expected deaths of any district according to the standard rate. The number of deaths thus obtained is known as the "expected deaths."

By dividing the total expected deaths for any given district by the total population of that district we obtain the index death rate for that district.

The ratio between the index death rate of the whole country and the index death rate of a particular district is termed the "standardising factor," and, by multiplying

the standardising factor into the crude death rate, we obtain the standardised death rate. That is to say, by means of the standardising factor, we are able to weight the crude death rate for the district so as to allow for the incidence of the age and sex distribution of the population.

Thus, if the age and sex distribution of a particular district is exactly the same as that of the whole population, the standardising factor is unity. If there is a larger proportion of lives in the community which are normally subject to very heavy rates of mortality, e.g., the old or very young lives, then the standardising factor will be less than unity, while, if the opposite conditions prevail, the factor will be greater than unity. The standardised death rates, therefore, do not represent any actual rates of mortality, but are hypothetical rates, which enable true comparisons to be instituted between the rates of various districts.

By way of illustration, it may be useful to show how to obtain the standardising factor for Liverpool. The index death rate for the whole country is 15.192 per 1,000. The index death rate for Liverpool is 14.715 per 1,000; therefore the standardising factor is $\frac{15.192}{14.715} = 1.0324$.

The crude death rate of Liverpool is 20.2 per 1,000, therefore the standardised death rate for Liverpool is $20.2 \times 1.0324 = 20.854$.

The following is an illustration of the use of standardised death rates :—

| | Crude Death Rate. | Standardised Death Rate. |
|----------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------------|
| City of Liverpool | 20.2 | 20.9 |
| Clitheroe Rural District | 19.8 | 14.3 |

By a consideration of the crude death rates alone it might be imagined that the rural district of Clitheroe is but little more healthy than the city of Liverpool, but the

standardised death rates show that, whereas the Liverpool death rate is high, Clitheroe, on the other hand, experiences a death rate practically equal to that of the whole of England and Wales. The standardised death rates show that Clitheroe must contain a large proportion of people who should normally be subject to higher death rates, that is, a large proportion of very old people, or very young people.

An excellent explanation of the methods of obtaining the standardising factors and the standardised death rates is given in the seventy-fourth annual report of the Registrar-General.

Dealing now with the causes of death amongst the general adult population, the Registrar-General gives, for the whole of the country, the number of deaths tabulated under no less than 189 different headings. For separate districts it is quite impossible to analyse the results so minutely, and therefore the list of 189 is condensed into a shorter list of only twenty-nine, that is to say, a number of similar causes of death are included under a general heading.

Formerly, the grouping of causes of death for separate districts consisted of only sixteen headings. The list now used is known as the International List, and is employed by many other countries, as well as by our own Local Government Board, and this is, of course, a very great advantage for purposes of comparison. There is, however, necessarily some disadvantage in the breaking of continuity with previous records. For instance, in the case of phthisis, which at the present time is a matter of such great importance, the change in the method of grouping makes it impossible to effect certain desirable comparisons with previous years unless troublesome adjustments are made.

Owing to the improved methods of classification employed since the advent of the present Registrar-General, a complete record of the deaths is now available in each of the more important administrative areas, classified according to :—

- (a) Cause of death.
- (b) Age groups.
- (c) Sex.

It will readily be seen that this great improvement places a new and powerful instrument in the hands of all those interested in the public health, and one which they should certainly not neglect.

The diagram on p. 58 shows the mortality from certain epidemic diseases.

Dealing first with enteric fever, which occupies the first place in the International List, we can trace the history of this disease since 1869, independently of typhus and pyrexia, with which it was included previous to that date. To quote from the 1910 report :—

“ It will be seen that the statistical history of enteric fever mortality can be divided into three main periods, two of decline from 1869—1885 inclusive, and from 1900 to the present date, and one showing no decline from 1886—1899. The first period, however, may be subdivided into two portions ; that prior to and including 1875, the date of the Public Health Act, which shows a very slight decline, and that from 1876—1885 which shows a sudden and relatively an enormous reduction in the mortality.”

I am unable to give any definite opinion as to the causes of the cessation in the improvement from 1886—1899, but I may mention that during the same period the death rates from all causes exhibited a somewhat similar characteristic.

It is satisfactory to note that the period of suspended

VITAL STATISTICS

improvement has been followed by an almost continuous

ENGLAND AND WALES.

ALL AGES.
MEAN ANNUAL DEATH RATES
PER MILLION LIVING.

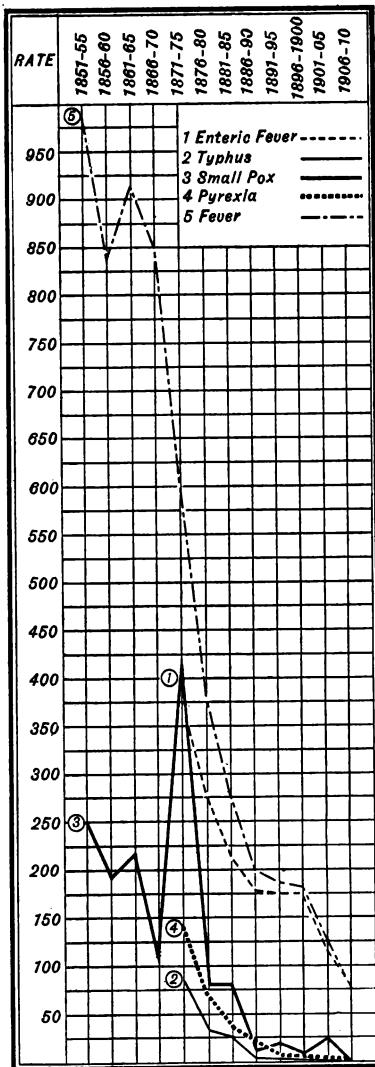


Diagram 10.

fall, and the death rate from this disease is now only about fifty per million persons.

Following on a sudden increase in the death rate from small-pox from 1871—1875, there was an immediate and continuous fall until the year 1906, since which time it may be said to have been practically non-existent.

Turning next to a consideration of the national scourge of phthisis and tuberculosis generally, the diagram on p. 59 shows the rates from 1851—1910 in groups of five yearly periods.

The first evident point to notice is that the rates of mortality are very much higher for males than females; the second point is that there has been an enormous decrease in the rates of mortality from this cause, which,

if the facts are truly represented by the statistics, has decreased by considerably more than 50 per cent. during the period of sixty years. I think, however, there is room for doubt as to whether the two sets of figures are really comparable. On the one hand, improved diagnosis

**ENGLAND & WALES -TUBERCULOSIS
(all forms) and PHTHISIS**

CORRECTED DEATH-RATES AT ALL AGES. IN QUINQUENNIA 1851-1910 *

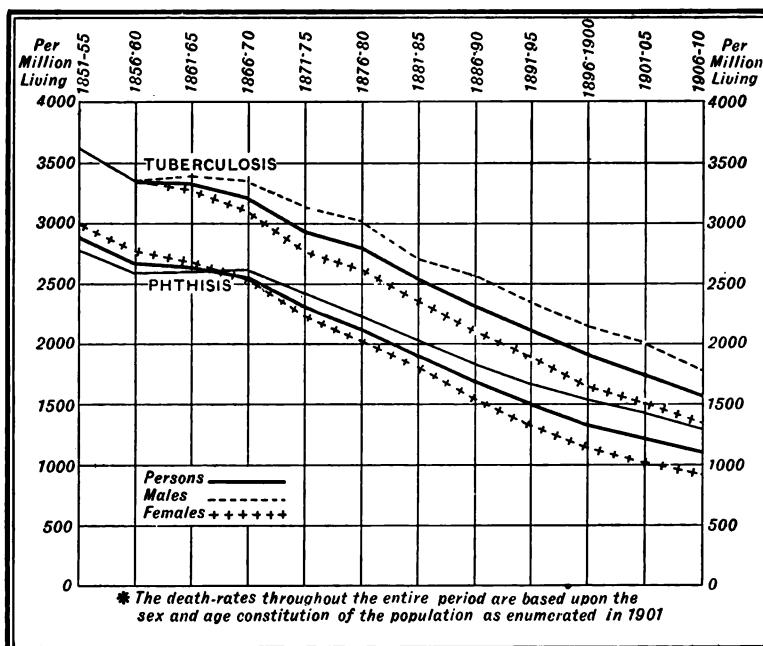


Diagram 11.

has resulted in the allocation of some deaths to this cause which, especially in the case of old persons, were previously returned under other headings, such as bronchitis. On the other hand, there is just a possibility that in the earlier years many fatal cases of lung affection associated with expectoration were certified as phthisical. However

this may be, if it is permissible to consider that the diagram correctly represents the course of the disease, is it possible for us to hope that the scourge may have practically disappeared by the middle of the present century?

In warfare the first consideration is to recognise the strongholds of the enemy, and, in the same way, I think that in our fight against the deadly enemy, tuberculosis, the greatest care should be taken in tracing out those districts where it is most prevalent, then endeavouring to ascertain the reasons for such prevalence, and immediately attacking those causes by every means in our power. In the diagrams on pp. 61, 62, I reproduce two maps taken from the supplement to the forty-second annual report of the Local Government Board, and these show the relative mortality from phthisis in each administrative county and in various county boroughs, for males and females.

In the annual report of the Registrar-General for 1911 the standardised death rates per million of the population from pulmonary tuberculosis for various parts of England and Wales are given as follows :—

| | | Males. | Females. |
|-----------------------|---|--------|----------|
| England and Wales | . | 1,210 | 910 |
| Rural districts | . | 841 | 818 |
| County boroughs | . | 1,499 | 1,048 |
| London | . | 1,677 | 969 |
| Other urban districts | . | 1,042 | 826 |

This table shows very clearly that the mortality from consumption increases with the density of the population, and that the increase is much more marked with regard to males than to females.

In the report of the medical officer of the Local Government Board for 1912—1913, the death rate from phthisis in age groups for all the above, except England and Wales, are given, and these, in the main, confirm the standardised death rates given above. There are one or

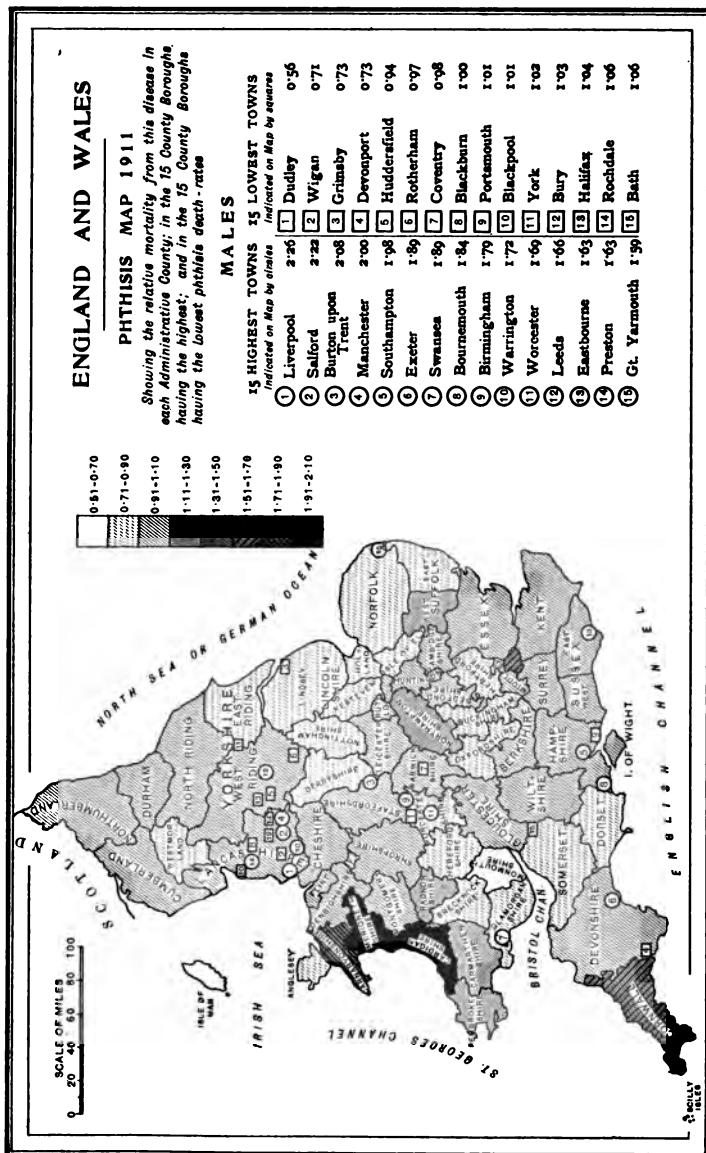


Diagram 12.

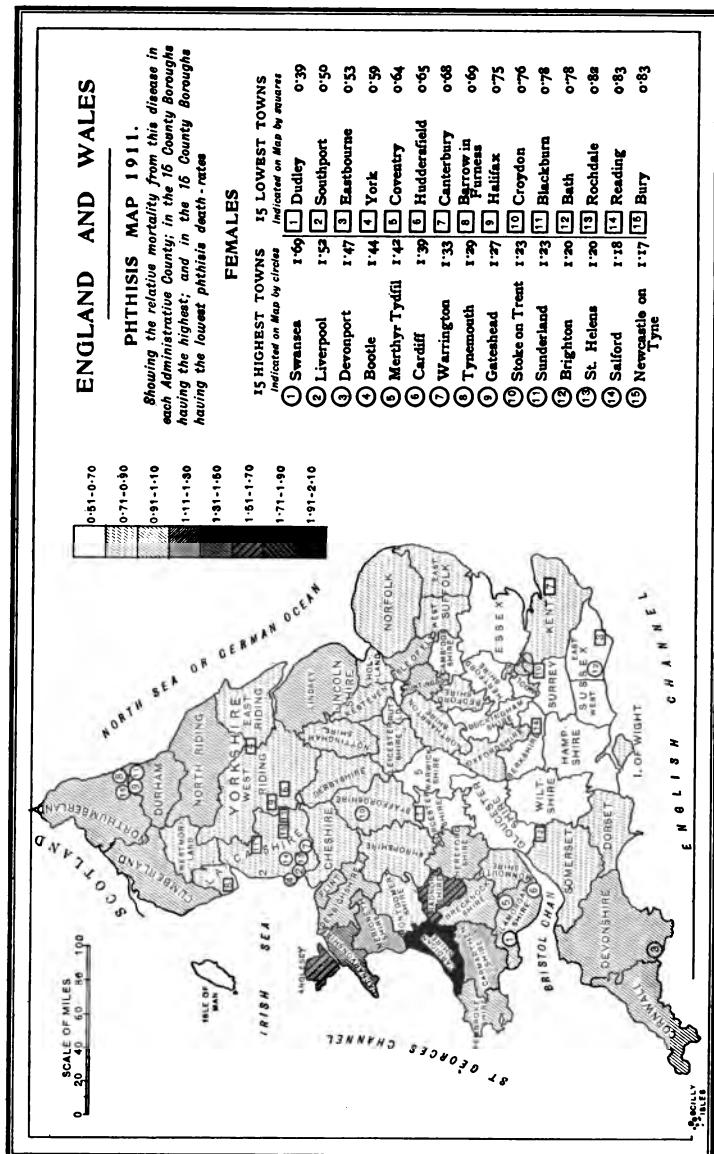


Diagram 13.

two points worthy of notice, however. In the first place, the rates at the younger ages for males and females are practically equal, the excess mortality amongst the males occurring at the later ages. As regards the various districts, it is curious that although phthisis is considered more particularly a disease of the younger middle ages, the death rate amongst males in London reaches a secondary maximum at age 60 (about 3,700 per million), the rate at this age only being exceeded by that at age 40 (3,750 per million). With regard to the females for London, the rate reaches its maximum at age 40 (about 1,750 per million), and thereafter rapidly decreases. Dr. Stevenson attributes the excessive rates shown at the old ages in London to better diagnosis.

The rate for county boroughs exceeds that for London up to about age 27 for males and age 37 for females, thereafter being consistently below. In the Local Government Board report, also, the standardised death rates for 1911 are given for each county borough. From these tables it appears that, for 1911, Liverpool shows the highest rate amongst males (2,260 per million), and is closely followed by Salford (2,220 per million). Amongst females, Swansea shows the highest rate (1,690 per million), Liverpool being second with 1,520 per million.

A word of warning should be given, however, in dealing with local tuberculosis statistics. While inaccuracies with regard to age and sex distribution are eliminated by using standardised death rates, and corrections for deaths in institutions have been made, there still remains a certain proportion of the death rate which is due to persons who have contracted the disease in districts other than that in which the death occurs. Another reason for caution, and one that particularly affects large towns, is the migration into these towns of vagrants, casual

labourers, and other of this class amongst whom the death rate is excessive. This has a very considerable effect on the death rate from tuberculosis in such towns as London and Liverpool and Manchester. With regard to the two latter, the immigrants include the Irish casual labourers, amongst whom the death rate is high.

I am unable to trace any reliable statistics which would enable me to show the improvement which has taken place in Liverpool in the past, but it is pleasing to be able to record, on the authority of the medical officer of the Local Government Board, that the death rate from tuberculosis both in Liverpool and Manchester has shown great reduction, and that some of the best anti-tuberculosis work in the country is being done in these cities.

It was with the liveliest satisfaction that I recently read Dr. Hope's short paper which he contributed in 1912 to the National Conference on the Prevention of Destitution. In this admirable little *résumé* Dr. Hope mentions that, in 1854, owing to the Irish famine, there was a great influx of the poorer class Irish into Liverpool. In order to meet the demand for cheap dwellings, a number of back to back tenements were erected, which were undoubtedly hot-beds of disease. These have now been absolutely replaced, and, with the many other sanitary improvements that have been effected, I have little doubt that still greater reductions in the death rates from phthisis, as well as other causes, will very shortly become apparent.

I must warn anyone interested in mortality rates from phthisis or tuberculosis that, in standardising the crude rates of mortality for any particular district, the standardising factors are not those to which I have previously referred as published in the Registrar-General's report, but are those published in the supplement to the forty-

second annual report of the Local Government Board. They are available for the more important areas for (a) phthisis, (b) tuberculosis other than phthisis, and (c) for all forms of tuberculosis.

The subject of phthisis cannot be dismissed without some reference to the question of over-crowding. It is not possible to deal with this point in any very satisfactory manner, as the necessary information has only been collected in the three last censuses, viz., those of 1891, 1901 and 1911, and, as I have already stated, the initial returns collected on any subject are always more or less unreliable. In the case in point only those householders who occupied less than five rooms were required to answer the question in 1891 and 1901, and it was therefore necessary to assume that the house contained more than four rooms in every case where the question was unanswered. This must have led to a certain amount of under-statement. Again, the term "room" was not defined until 1911, and it is quite possible that many a humble dwelling became possessed of more than four rooms owing to a too generous interpretation of the term. I therefore give the following diagram (see p. 66) with a distinct warning that too much importance must not be attached to it, and that it is chiefly interesting as showing a most welcome reduction in over-crowding, a reduction which may be confidently expected to yield the most beneficent results. The horizontal divisions in each pillar represent the percentage of the population living in tenements, with one, two, three, four, or more than four rooms respectively ; the shaded portion of each section denotes the percentage of the occupants living in over-crowded conditions, *i.e.*, with more than two persons in a room. That is to say, that in a four-roomed house there must have been at least nine persons.

V.S.

F

So far I have dealt with those diseases which appear to be amenable to medical treatment, or are rendered less virulent by better sanitation. The remainder of the

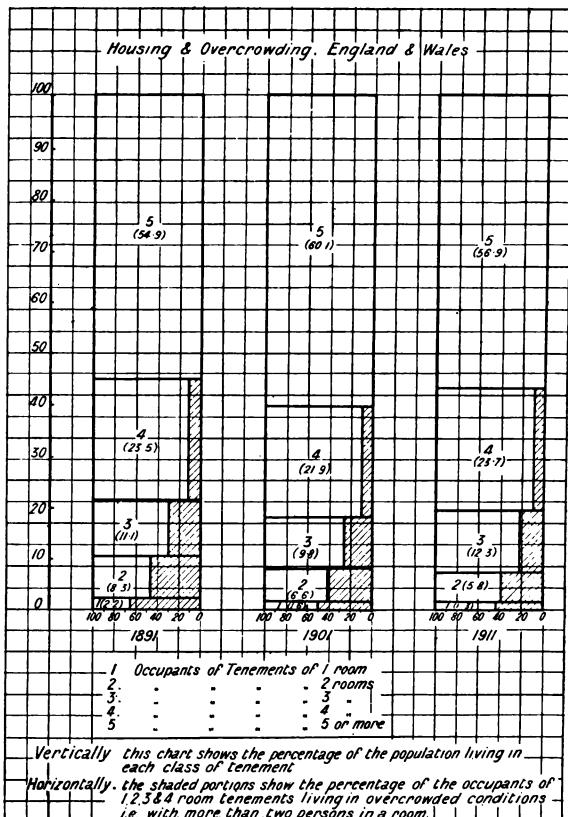


Diagram 14.

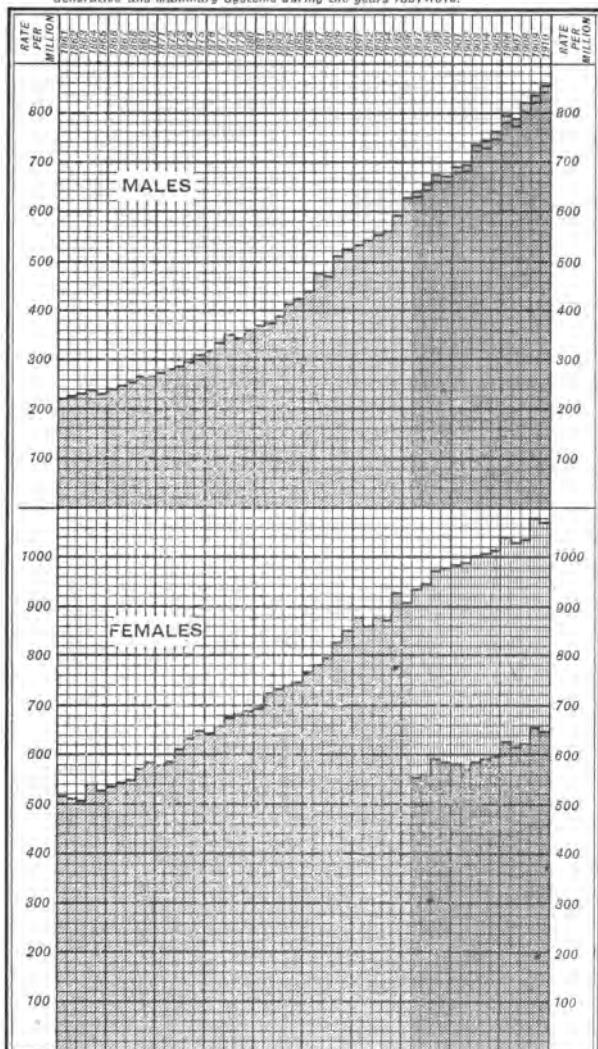
twenty-nine causes mentioned in the Registrar-General's list do not call for special reference, with the notable exception of cancer. In the diagram on p. 67, I give the corrected death rates from cancer during the years 1861—1910 for males and females respectively, which

CANCER DEATH RATES

67

ENGLAND & WALES - CANCER CORRECTED DEATH-RATES AT ALL AGES 1861-1910 *

Note:- The portion shaded vertically represents the mortality ascribed to cancer of the Generative and Mammary Systems during the years 1897-1910.



* The Death-rates throughout the entire period are based upon the age Constitution of the population as enumerated in 1891.

Diagram 15.

F 2

apparently show an alarming increase. I remarked, when discussing phthisis, as to the effect of better diagnosis, and the same applies with added force in the case of cancer, for there is no doubt that this disease has not always been duly noted in the certificate of death.

It is stated in the supplement to the sixty-fifth annual report that "the practice of writing to medical attendants for further information concerning indefinitely stated causes of death, has resulted in the addition of a large number of deaths under the heading of cancer."

One satisfactory feature is evident—the less rapid rate of increase of the disease during recent years among females. This, I think, is probably due to better diagnosis in the earlier stages of the disease, when it is more susceptible to treatment.

The records of recent years indicate the wonderful progress which the army of workers for the improvement in sanitation and the general health of the population has accomplished, and cannot but act as an incentive to all to press forward with unabated vigour.

CHAPTER V

THE PREPARATION OF MORTALITY TABLES : (a) NATIONAL, (b) MUNICIPAL, (c) OCCUPATIONAL

THE subject of life tables, or mortality tables, as they are usually termed, is of enormous importance, for it is by the aid of such tables alone that improvements in the death rates can be accurately measured. This is true whether the comparison relates to the death rates of the whole population or to particular sections of the population. It is also equally true of the death rates of particular diseases or occupations.

It is well known that the mortality rates prevailing amongst persons engaged in different occupations vary very considerably, and it would be of great value if tables representing the general mortality rates relating to the more usual occupations in various districts could be readily obtained. Speaking from my own personal experience, I am bound to confess that such tables are almost impossible to calculate. The difficulty is that persons engaged in any given occupations subject to rates of mortality differing from those of the general population, remain in such occupations whilst well, but on becoming in any way impaired take up some other occupation, either from choice or necessity, and when death occurs are classified in accordance with their more recent occupation. Generally, it is found that men actually engaged in any specialised occupation are subject to abnormally

low rates of mortality, whilst amongst those who retire, especially at the middle ages, the rates of mortality are considerably above the average.

Voluminous statistics are given in Part II. of the supplement to the sixty-fifth annual report of the Registrar-General as to occupational mortality. Particulars are given of the deaths in 105 occupational groups, both while actually employed and after retirement. These figures in some measure meet the difficulty mentioned above, but the deaths are necessarily classified according to the occupation given on the certificate, and, as already pointed out, this may or may not be the occupation in which the disease was contracted. Such statistics, therefore, have only a limited value. I would refer students of this most interesting branch of my subject to a paper by Dr. James Crawford Dunlop, published in the *Transactions of the Faculty of Actuaries*, in Vol. 5, p. 1, in which the Registrar-General's figures are exhaustively dealt with.

Before discussing national and municipal tables, it will be desirable to state clearly the meaning of the term "mortality table." The best definition I can find is that given in the Institute of Actuaries Text-Book, viz., "A mortality table is the instrument by means of which are measured the probabilities of life and the probabilities of death." That is to say, a mortality table is a mathematical instrument by means of which we are able to extract the true facts that are buried in the rough material or crude data.

The mortality table has been described by Dr. Farr, to whose genius the first population mortality tables for England and Wales are due, as representing a generation passing through time. It records the births of a certain number of children, say 100,000, and tabulates the

number surviving on each successive birthday, until in extreme old age there are no survivors remaining.

By taking the difference between the numbers tabulated as surviving at successive ages, the numbers dying between those ages are obtained. The probability of dying within a year at a particular age is the ratio between the number living at that age, and the number dying before the next birthday. Similarly, the probability of living for a year at a particular age is the ratio of the number surviving to a given age ($x + 1$), compared with the number living at the previous age x . Thus, the probability of dying in a year at age 20 is found by dividing the number of deaths between 20 and 21, by the number living at age 20 ; and the probability of living a year at age 20 is found by dividing the number surviving to the exact age 21 by the number living at the exact age 20.

In constructing a mortality table, it is not possible to trace a particular body of persons from birth to extreme old age. In the first place the observations would embrace a period of about 100 years, and this alone would vitiate the results brought out by the table, quite apart from the impossibility of tracing the lives through so long a period. As we know that the rates of mortality vary from time to time, it is advisable that the period over which the observations extend should be limited.

If a body of lives is traced in the manner suggested above, the rate of mortality shown by such a table at age 0 would be the rate that was experienced 100 years ago, whilst the rate of mortality at age 50 would be the rate experienced 50 years ago, and it would only be at the extreme old ages that the rates could be said to represent present-day mortality. What is required is a table which will give for each age the rates of mortality which are being experienced at the *present time*. In constructing this we

tacitly assume that the survivors of those just born will be experiencing the same rates of mortality 50 years hence as those persons who are now aged 50. What the rate of mortality will be 50 years hence it is impossible to forecast, nor for the purposes of the present inquiry is it necessary that we should attempt to do so.

There are many ways of constructing mortality tables, all of which will more or less accurately fulfil the required conditions, and it would be a simple matter to give examples of the methods which have been adopted in the construction of many well-known tables. I think, however, that it will be of greater practical value if I confine myself to a description of a method which can be readily and easily applied by those who do not profess to be expert mathematicians. I do this with great confidence in view of the fact that it will enable those interested to obtain, with the expenditure of comparatively little labour, a series of tables which will exhibit the rates of mortality experienced in successive years, and from which the progress that is being made may be accurately measured. I shall, however, content myself with a brief outline of the method here, leaving the details which are necessary for its application to the appendix.

As explained above, in order to ascertain the rates of mortality, we require to know the numbers living and the numbers dying at each age, and if we are in possession of these facts, we can obtain rates of mortality. So long as both the numerator and the denominator of each fraction refer to the same persons, it is not necessary that all the numerators and denominators should refer to the same body of persons, and, indeed, if we are to obtain for each age the rates of mortality which are being experienced during the same period, it is essential that they should not refer to the same body of persons. The numbers living at each

CONSTRUCTION OF MORTALITY TABLES 73

age can be obtained from the census returns, and the numbers dying from the Registrar-General's annual returns. We are, therefore, in possession of the data which enables us to obtain the rates of mortality experienced in this country to within a few months of the present time.

— I have already pointed out that the mortality table represents the life history of a large population all of whom are assumed to have been born at the same moment. If we endeavour to form a mortality table by means of the census returns and the register of deaths, we are at once met with the evident difficulty of the varying population. If we took the population according to a given census and compared it with the deaths which occurred in several succeeding years, the results would be incorrect for several reasons, one of which is that the population will probably have increased during the period for which the deaths were recorded.

In order to involve the least possible error, the census figures are compared with the deaths recorded during a period for which the census figures used are the central point. As the census is taken on April 3rd, and the deaths are recorded in calendar years, the census figures are adjusted so as to bring them up to the centre of the year, viz., June 30th. The result of taking the deaths for a period before and after the census date is that we do not obtain the rates of mortality and survival which I have above described, but what are known as "central rates of mortality," and further adjustments are necessary in order to obtain the rates in the form most suitable for practical use.

Another difficulty to which I must refer is the impossibility of getting correct ages recorded. For instance, if a man dies at any age approximating to 50, it is quite usual

for that round figure to be stated. To overcome this serious difficulty, we are obliged to deal only with groups of ages, obtaining the records for intermediate ages by means of graduation. I have thought it advisable to mention these few points in order to prevent anyone coming to the conclusion that the methods I have used are unduly complicated. Far from this being the case, I have purposely discarded every refinement and have, as I have already explained, set out a method which, whilst giving sufficiently correct results, has been made as simple as possible, so that it may be readily used by anybody of average knowledge and ability.

My object in delivering the Chadwick lectures was to assist all those who are striving for sanitary reform and the improvement of the public health. I believe that the Registrar-General, by means of his greatly improved form of statistical returns, has placed in our hands a very powerful instrument which we cannot afford to neglect. I have endeavoured to show how this instrument can be most readily used.

I hope and believe that in the future mortality tables will be formed at comparatively short intervals, both for the whole of the country and for many separate districts, so that the rates may be compared and the progress towards improved mortality rates indicated clearly and indisputably. I think that, to make such tables as useful as possible, they should show, not only the mortality rates for each year of age, but also for each age the rates of mortality due to various diseases. I have taken particular care with regard to infantile ages, because, as I have previously said, it is by saving our infantile population that we can best safeguard the future of our nation.

I call for volunteers to help in what I verily believe to

CONSTRUCTION OF MORTALITY TABLES 75

be a work of paramount importance. I am trying to break down the old superstition that statistics in general and census returns in particular are of no practical value, if not worse than useless. I hope that I may succeed, and I believe that I shall.

I shall give some examples of mortality tables such as I hope will in future become general, and it will be seen from these that in many cases excessive rates of mortality are still prevalent from certain diseases. Whilst thankfully acknowledging the great progress which has already been achieved, I am asking that in each district an up-to-date analysis of mortality may be made, and instant steps taken to remedy any preventable excess.

The Registrar-General in his annual reports will, in the future, publish the estimated population as at June 30th in each year, and, although the figures will necessarily be approximate, the methods of adjustment will be such that they can be used without hesitation. The data used in the illustrative tables which I have constructed, have been taken from the seventy-fourth annual report of the Registrar-General, and refer to the year 1911. From these I have constructed rates of mortality for England and Wales and for Liverpool, and thence I have passed back to the mortality tables, which have thus been constructed by an inverse process. It will be seen that by this method the mortality table represents the future progression of the present generation, if the existing rates of mortality continue to be experienced.

The figures given by the Registrar-General are tabulated in five-yearly age-groups up to age 25, in ten-yearly groups from 25 to 85, with a final group for ages 85 and upwards. We require to know the number at each individual age, and in the detailed account I have shown

how a very close approximation to these numbers may be obtained.

Briefly, the method employed is that known as osculatory interpolation, the terms on each side of the interpolated value being involved in proportions varying with their proximity to such value. The interpolation could have been effected by means of a freehand curve, but this would have been open to the objection that no two operators would have arrived at identical results. Where the table is constructed by a mathematical formula, a definite rule can be adopted, and every operator, whatever his degree of skill, must, if he follows the rules set out, derive the same results. Where the tables are required for comparison, this is an essential condition. The method is not applicable to infantile ages, and for these the system adopted has been based on the births and deaths of recent years.

CHAPTER VI

PRACTICAL USES OF MORTALITY TABLES BY MEDICAL OFFICERS AND OTHERS—CAUSES OF DEATH AND THEIR PREVENTION

I now want to illustrate by means of the mortality tables for England and Wales, London and Liverpool, the lesson which may be learnt from this branch of Vital Statistics.

In Diagrams 16 and 17 on pp. 78 and 82, are shown the rates of mortality according to :—

(1) The sixth English life table based on the two censuses 1891 and 1901, and the deaths for the intervening ten years.

(2) The table constructed for the purpose of the National Insurance Act based on the estimated population at June 30th, 1909, and the deaths for the years 1908–9–10.

(3) The life table for London based on the two censuses 1901 and 1911, and the deaths for the intervening period.

(4) A Liverpool life table based on the population and deaths in Liverpool for the year 1911. (See Appendix, Schedules G and H.)

(5) A life table on the basis of the population and deaths in 1911 in England and Wales. (See Appendix, Schedules E and F.)

The last-mentioned table and the Liverpool table I constructed for the purposes of the Chadwick lectures by the method to which I have already referred.

Considering first those tables based on the population of England and Wales, the point which must at once

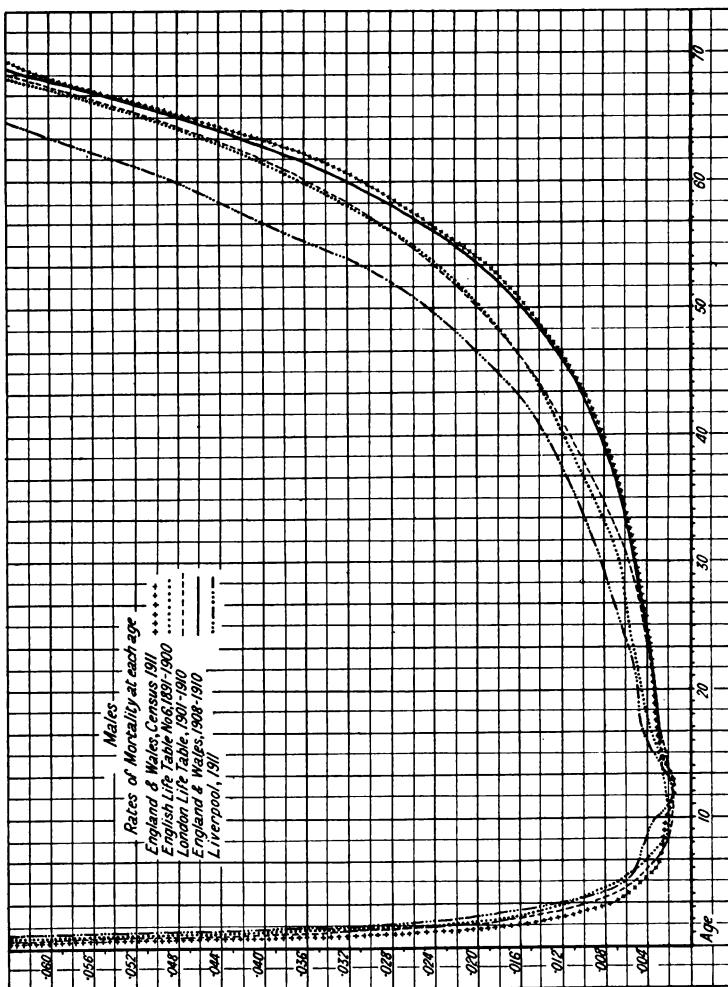


Diagram 16.

strike observers is the marked improvement in the rate of mortality experienced during the past ten or fifteen years. The National Health Insurance table, which commences

at age 15, is consistently below the sixth English life table, and it will be noticed that the lower mortality rates are most marked at the effective working ages, viz., from 30 to 50. These tables show the improvement that has taken place over an average period of thirteen years. The table for 1911 confirms the National Health Insurance table, and shows even lower mortality rates.

The Registrar-General's reports are not published until two years after the period to which the figures refer. The year 1911 is, therefore, the latest to which reference can be made. The steady improvement in the vitality of the country is so important that I thought it would be interesting to endeavour to discover if it was continued up to 1913. I have, therefore, examined most carefully the rates of mortality in the industrial branch of my own office over the range of ages shown in the diagram. The rates are based upon 20,000,000 policies, the holders of which are living in every part of the United Kingdom, so that they fairly represent the population. In fact, so representative is our business, that we can say that we have our finger on the pulse of the nation, and we always find that a change in our experience is confirmed by the Registrar-General's figures when they are published subsequently.

My examination of the Prudential rates of mortality for 1913 shows that the improvement is maintained, the death rates being consistently less at every age. This means an enormous increase in the numbers of working years of life saved to the nation. A more eloquent tribute to the labours of those concerned in public health can hardly be found.

The fact that all four experiences show a continuous reduction in mortality rates indicates that the improvement is not due to exceptional causes, and is striking evidence

that the efforts of sanitary reformers generally are producing a rich harvest in the improved health, and, I think I may add, the happiness, of the people of these islands.

Dealing now with the two local tables, viz., London and Liverpool, it will be seen that the rates for both districts exceed those of the general population, the London rates, however, being the lower of the two.

I think that it should be the ideal of each district to reduce its mortality rates, so that they will compare favourably with the rest of the country. It is unfortunately the fact that the wastage of life in urban districts is greater than in rural districts, and the reason given is that in the latter the conditions of life are so much better. Pure air, the freedom from dust and dirt, and all that this implies, give the rural dweller a better chance of life than the townsman. While agreeing that the rural dweller has these advantages, I am convinced that many of the disadvantages from which the townsman now suffers are preventable and will be prevented in the future to such an extent that the rates of mortality for urban districts will be equally as favourable as those of rural districts.

The life of the citizen is as valuable to the community as that of the rural worker, and he has the right to demand that, as his property is protected from the crimes of evil doers, so his health and the health of his family shall be protected from the curse of preventable diseases, caused in too many cases by persons whose thoughtlessness amounts to criminality.

The standardised death rate shows that Liverpool's mortality is higher than the average for England and Wales. The diagram enables us to see where the excess occurs. Dealing first with the males, the deaths amongst infants under 1 year of age were not very dissimilar, being 141 per 1,000 for England and Wales, and 163 per 1,000

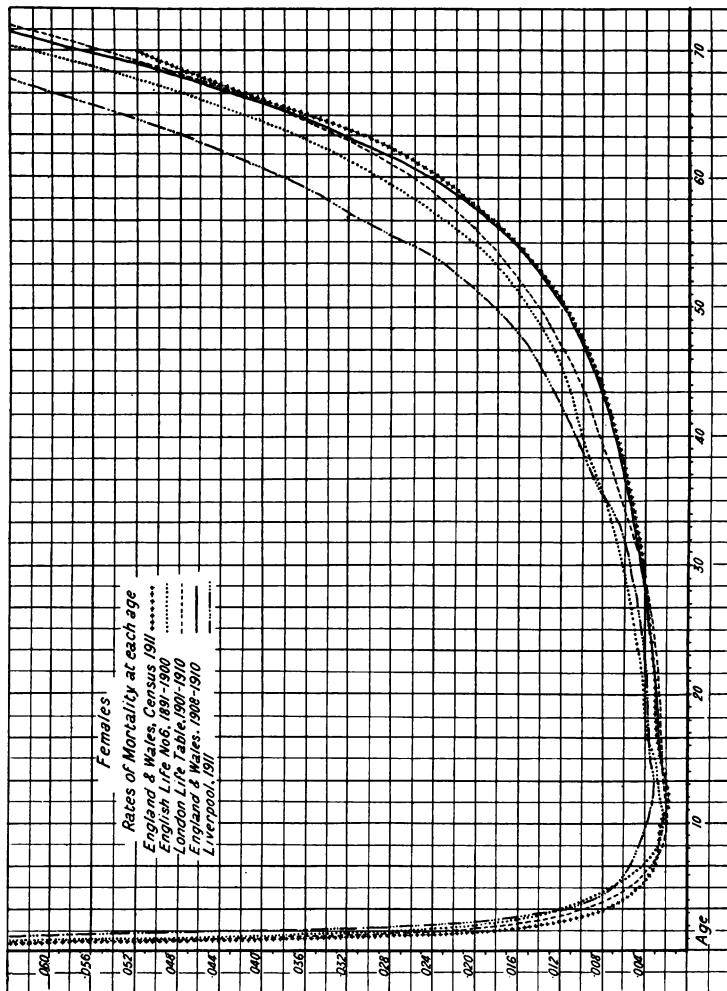
MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 81

for Liverpool. Between ages 1 and 2 the death rates were 40 per 1,000 and 73 per 1,000 for England and Wales and Liverpool respectively, and from 2—5 they were 9 per 1,000 and 15 per 1,000. That is to say, whereas for the first year of age, the excess was only 16 per cent., from age 1 to age 5, the excess was over 70 per cent. From age 5 to age 25 the excess was approximately 42 per cent. From 25—45, the principal working years, it was 64 per cent., and from 45—65 the rates were 21 per 1,000 for England and Wales, and 34 per 1,000 for Liverpool, an excess of 61 per cent.

With regard to the females the diagram on p. 82 shows that the rates were lower throughout life than those for the males with the exception of the age-group 5—15, where the rates are practically the same for both males and females. The female rates, although higher than those of the general female population, compare more favourably than is the case with the males ; the incidence of the excess is, on the whole, distributed over the various age-groups in much the same proportion as in the case of males.

I now come to the analysis of the causes of death, and it is to this analysis that I attach the utmost importance. The standardised death rate showed the excess. The mortality tables to which I have just referred showed what proportion of this excess was attributable to each age. It is the function of the analysed tables to show to what causes the excess at each age is due. The publication of the data in the Registrar-General's 1911 report enables this to be ascertained for the first time. The deaths from various causes are given in this report for the age-groups 0—1, 1—2, 2—5, 5—15, 15—25, 25—45, 45—65, and 65 and over. In future reports they will, I hope, be given for smaller age-groups, because this will permit of a closer

analysis being made than is possible at the present time,
For the purpose of my analysed tables I have grouped



the various diseases into five classes, and for each age-group I have split up the death rate into its component parts. I am thus able to show for each age-group the

Diagram 17.

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 83

proportion of the rate that is attributable to each of these five causes. The grouping I have adopted is as follows :—

A. Tuberculosis, including pulmonary tuberculosis, tuberculous meningitis, and other tuberculous diseases.

B. Cancer.

C. Other diseases of known microbic origin. These include enteric, small-pox, influenza, rheumatic fever, puerperal fever, erysipelas, bronchitis, pneumonia, and other respiratory diseases.

D. Infantile complaints, including measles, scarlet fever, whooping cough, diphtheria, diarrhoea, congenital debility. This group has been confined to ages under 15.

E. All other causes of death.

In the diagram on p. 84 is shown the mortality rates for England and Wales for males in 1911, sub-divided according to these five causes. The area between the base line and the first line shows the proportion due to tuberculosis ; the area between the first line and the second line, the proportion due to cancer ; and so on, as indicated in the diagram. The fifth or top line, which encompasses the whole area, represents the total death rate. It is instructive to notice that if we exclude the deaths from infantile complaints included in group D, the curve is very much reduced. For instance, at age 2 it is about halved, whilst at age 1 it is reduced to about one-third. I would particularly call your attention to the high rates of mortality due to tuberculosis at the early ages ; the rate steadily decreases until age 7, thereafter it steadily increases until about age 50, and then decreases for the remainder of life.

In the diagram on p. 85 are shown the analysed rates of mortality for Liverpool males in 1911.

There are several features in this diagram to which I would direct attention. With regard to tuberculosis, it

will be seen that it presents the same characteristics as that for England and Wales, but in an exaggerated form.

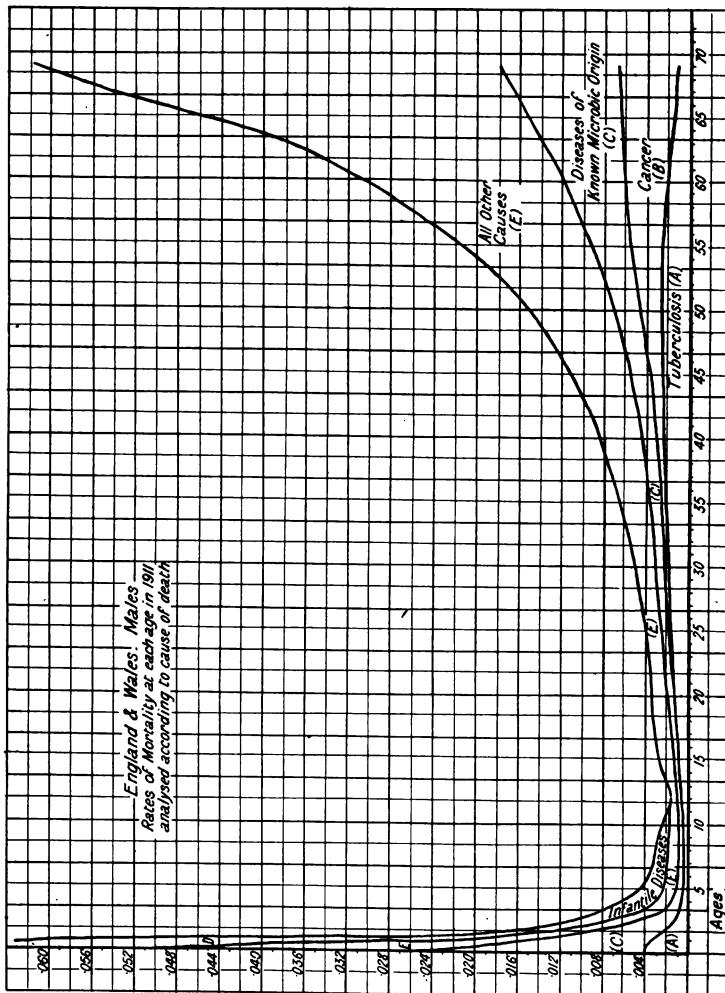
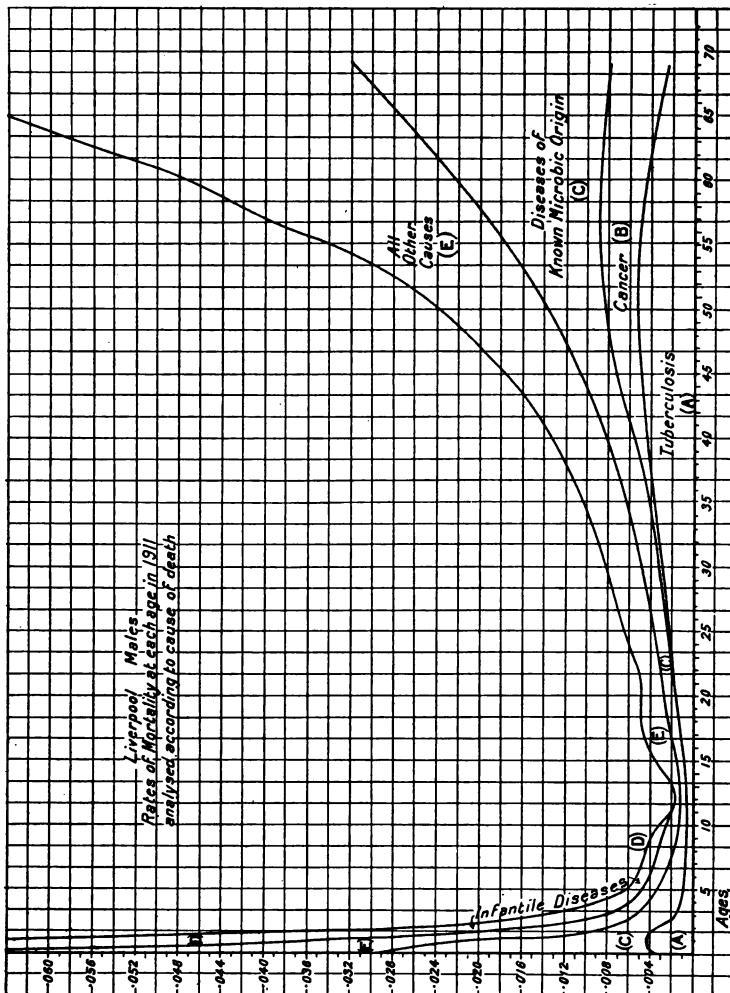


Diagram 18.

A large proportion of the total death rate is due to the diseases of known microbic origin, which include bronchitis and pneumonia and other respiratory diseases, and

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 85

the point I wish to emphasise is that they are, at least to a very great extent, preventable. In fact, all the causes



A, B, C, and D, are in the nature of preventable diseases. If we ever succeed, and I trust we may, in entirely eradicating the diseases included in groups A, B, C, and D,

there can be no doubt that we shall have added many years to the working life of the community, but it is, of course,

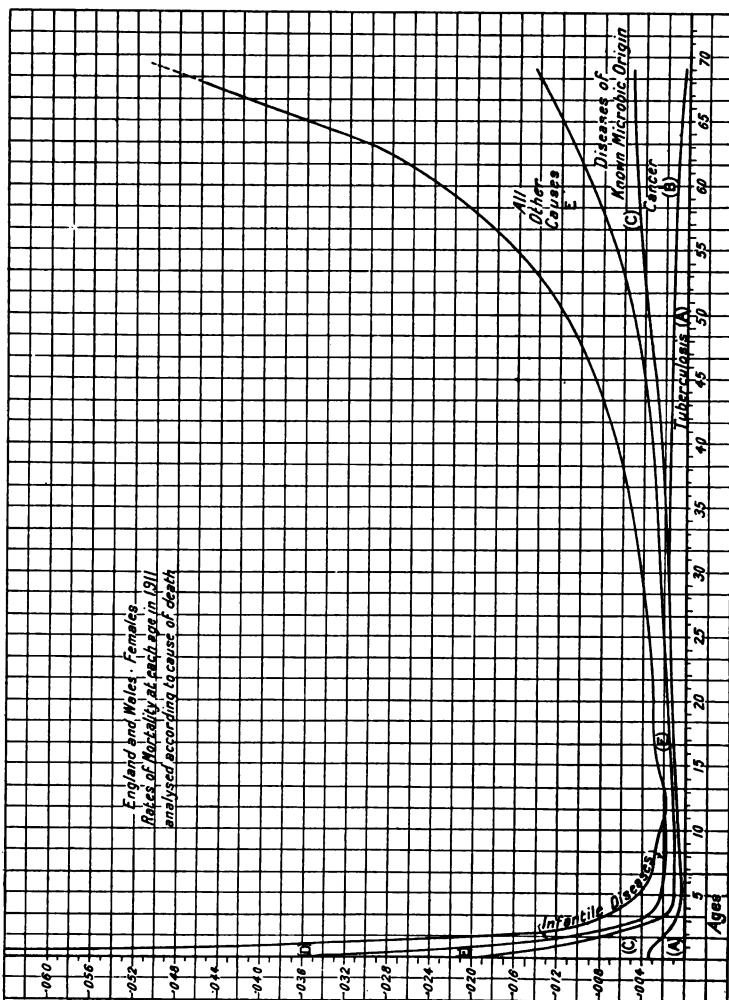


Diagram 20.

impossible to predict what the rate of mortality would then be. We may reasonably suppose that a healthier nation would be capable of greater resistance to other

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 87

diseases, but on the other hand new diseases may be developed.

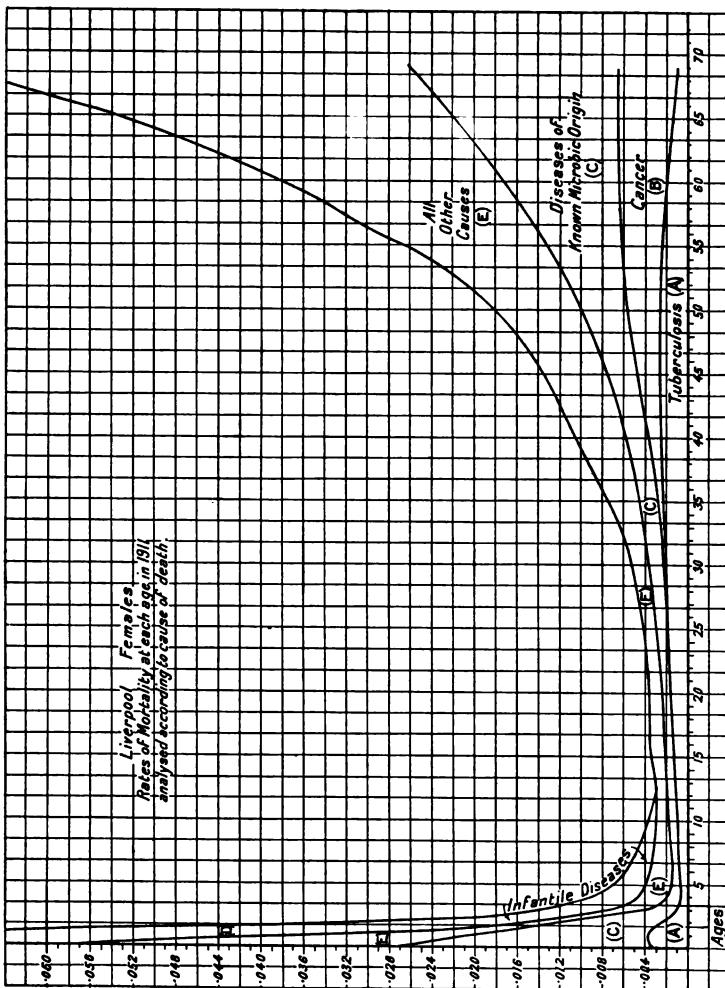


Diagram 21.

Quite apart, however, from any uncertainty as to the eventual future rates of mortality, the great fact presented is that hundreds of thousands of deaths occur yearly in

this country which could be prevented. If I could but succeed in impressing this great fact upon the nation at large, I believe that sanitary reform and the improvement

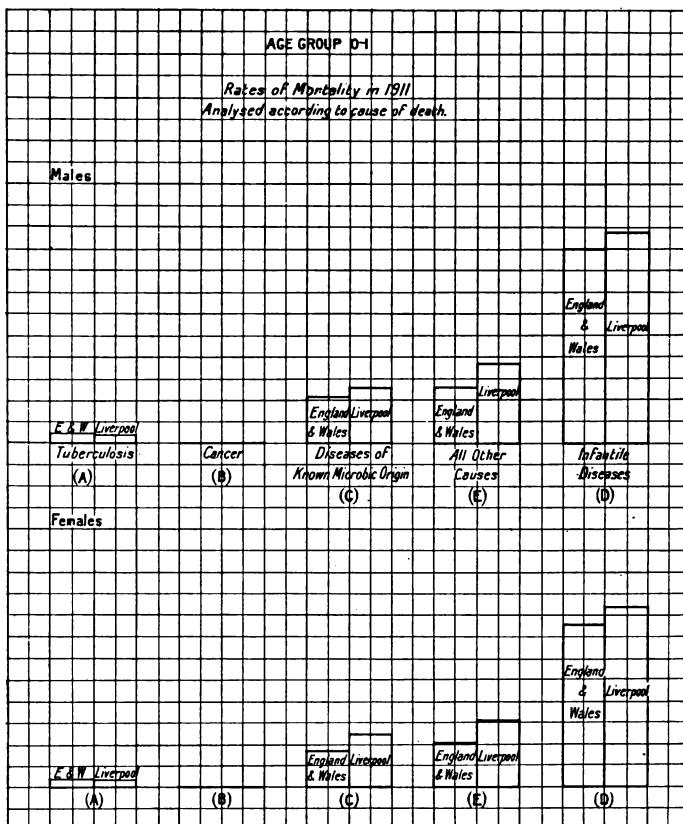


Diagram 22.

of the public health would be recognised as a matter of far greater national importance than the majority of political and other questions which attract such constant public attention.

The analysis of the death rates in a manner such as I

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 89

have explained enables each district to see the extent of the waste in its own case and the ages at which this waste occurs, thus enabling anyone to bring the matter quite clearly before the public notice.

I have referred to the Liverpool rates of mortality for

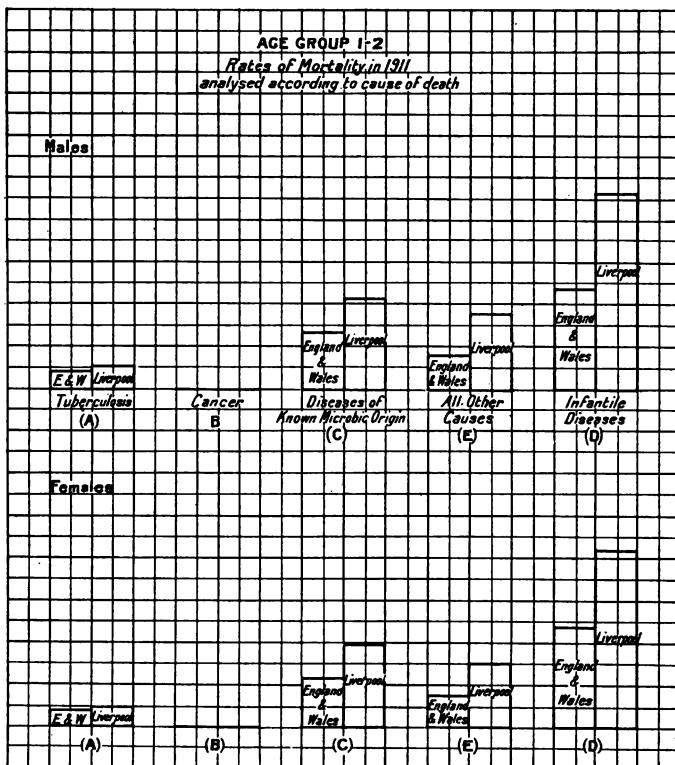


Diagram 23.

the sole reason that I delivered my lectures in Liverpool, and my desire is to show how the amount of preventable disease in any district can be detected. I am well aware of the enormous strides which have been made in sanitary reform in Liverpool, and the peculiar difficulties to

which this great city is subject. In using the tables of analysed mortality each year, the progress which is being made will be shown beyond contradiction, and to my mind, once it is exhibited in this graphic form, the effect on

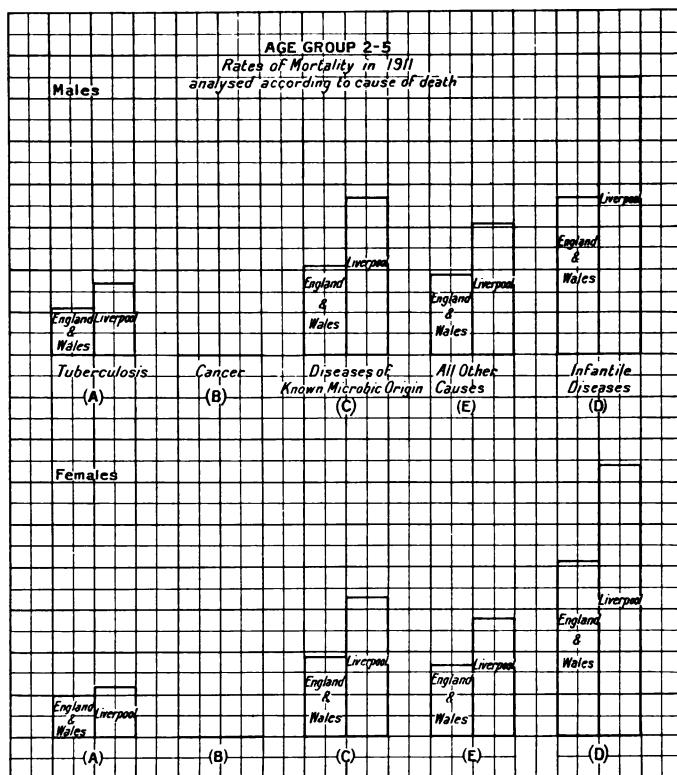


Diagram 24.

public opinion will be such that the remedy must inevitably follow. I say public opinion deliberately, for, without this backing, the efforts of the medical officer are more or less unavailing.

In the diagrams on pp. 86, 87 are shown the analysed

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 91

rates of mortality for females for England and Wales and for Liverpool.

Now I should like to show the analysed results for England and Wales and Liverpool in a somewhat different form.

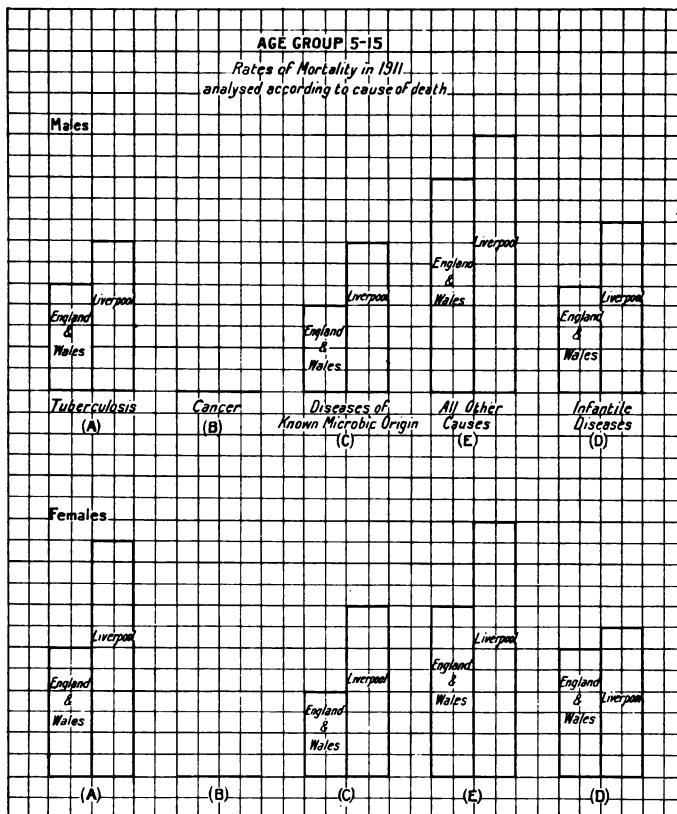


Diagram 25.

In the diagrams on pp. 88 to 94 are represented the mortality for the age-groups 0—1, 1—2, 2—5, 5—15, 15—25, 25—45, 45—65, for Liverpool and England and Wales, under the five headings as set out above.

It will be seen that there is comparatively little difference for age 0, so that we may suppose that the children born in Liverpool are average healthy babies.

In age-group 1—2 (p. 89) the divergence has increased,

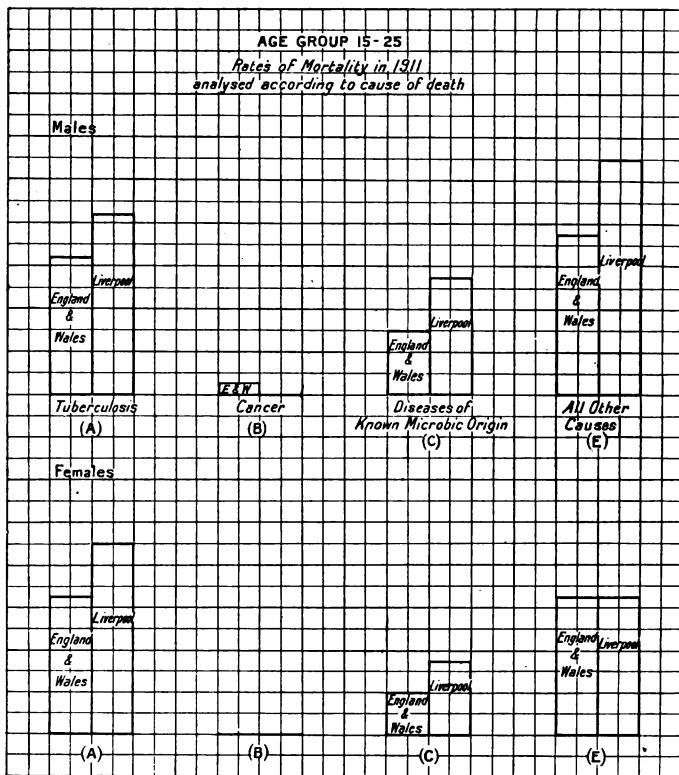


Diagram 26.

more particularly under the heading D, viz., Infantile diseases.

At ages 2—5, tuberculosis and diseases of microbial origin are already assuming high proportions. The excess in the case of tuberculosis amongst males is more than half

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 93

as much again as for England and Wales, although only 20 per cent. higher in the case of females. The number of deaths involved, however, is comparatively small. The

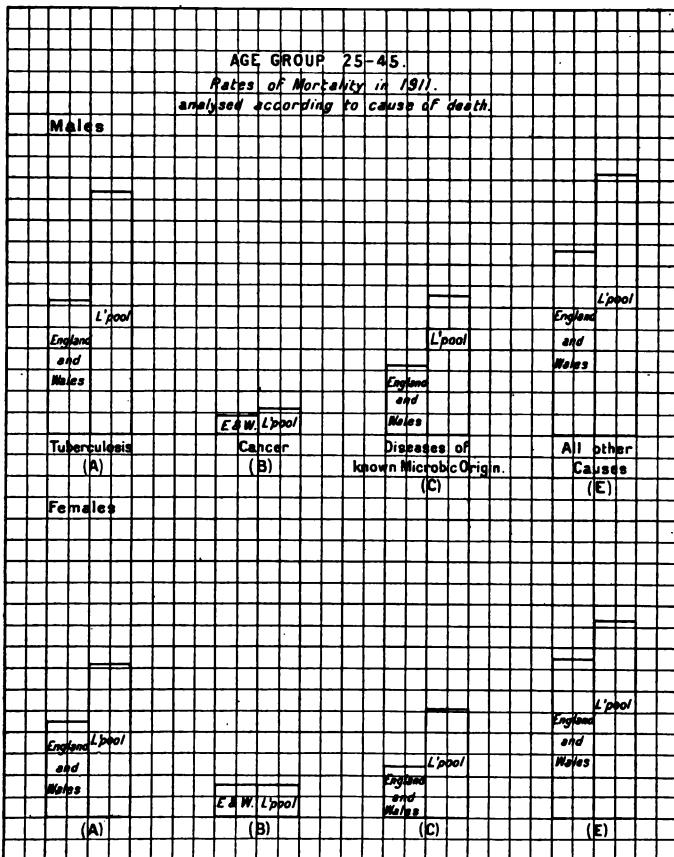


Diagram 27.

most remarkable feature is, I think, the excess in infantile complaints, which shows an excess of 76 per cent. for males and 56 per cent. for females (206 and 217 deaths respectively).

For the age-group 5—15, tuberculosis and other microbial diseases amongst females show an excess of nearly 100 per cent. The same diseases are responsible

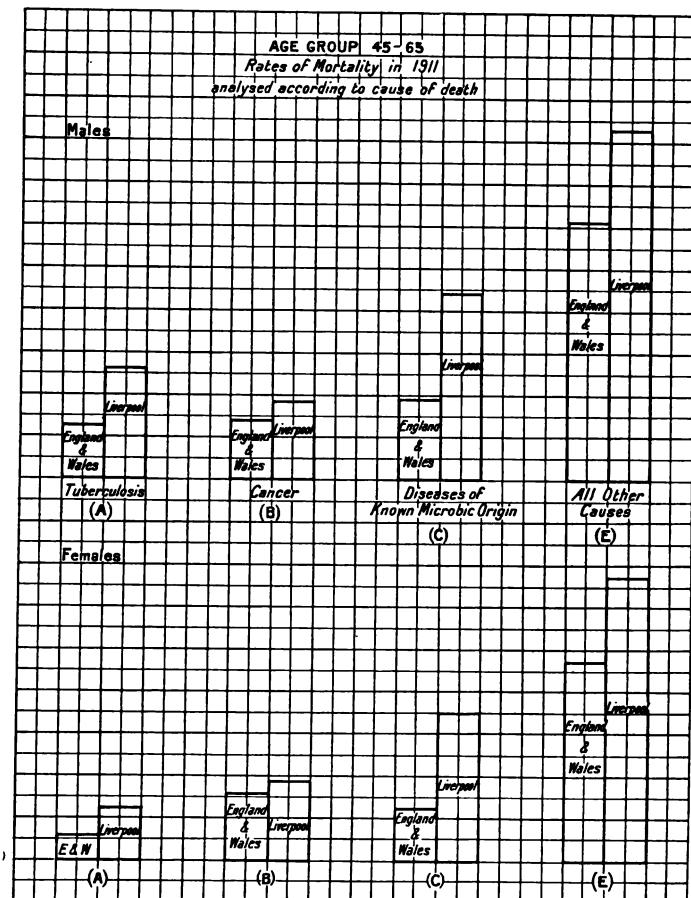


Diagram 28.

for the whole of the excess in the case of females for the age-group 15-25.

For ages 25—45, groups A and C in the case of females

MORTALITY RATES ANALYSED AS TO CAUSE 95

still show a very marked excess, the number of deaths involved being 472, and the mortality rates being nearly double those for England and Wales. In the case of males the excess rate is still more marked, the number of deaths being 636.

For age-group 45—65, the death rate from tuberculosis is double that of England and Wales for both males and females. The outstanding feature, however, is group C (other microbial diseases), which shows an excess of 132 per cent. for males and 180 per cent. for females (442 male deaths, and 380 female deaths).

It must be clearly understood that in all these figures corrections have been made for deaths in hospitals, etc. Those brought in from other districts have been excluded, whilst those sent to other districts have been included.

The honour conferred upon me in being asked to deliver the Chadwick lectures was greatly enhanced by the fact that we have now started on a new era, in which we are able to obtain readily the practical details of the census returns. I am well aware that to the ordinary person, this does not seem to be any matter of great importance, and one object of my lectures was to explain how vital a matter it is to all those who are endeavouring to improve the public health of this great nation. Am I too sanguine in hoping that now we have all the necessary statistics, there may be at least one person in each important centre who will periodically construct tables of mortality for his own district on some such lines as those which I have described, showing the analysed mortality rates referring to the various principal diseases ? If this is done, I am confident that it must have beneficial results. The progress which is being made will be clearly denoted. There will no longer be any excuse for acting in ignorance, since the table will show exactly what is

happening, so that all conscientious workers for sanitary reform will be able to discover at once the direction in which it is most desirable to concentrate attention.

Year by year they will be able to trace the extent to which the rates of mortality due to various causes are falling, and not content with partial success, they will strive towards that ideal which we should ever bear in mind, viz., the complete elimination of all preventable disease.

APPENDIX

A METHOD OF CONSTRUCTING A MORTALITY TABLE

THE PREPARATION OF ANALYSED TABLES.

THE estimated population of England and Wales, and of each of the principal areas, as at the middle of the year 1911, is published in five-yearly age-groups up to age 25, then in ten-yearly groups up to age 85, with a final group for ages 85 and upwards.

The deaths are published in five-yearly age-groups up to age 85, with a final group for ages 85 and upwards.

In order to construct a mortality table, the numbers living and dying are required at *each* age, instead of in groups of ages, and it is necessary, therefore, to make use of some form of mathematical interpolation by means of which the numbers for each age can be estimated from the grouped numbers, which are given by the Registrar-General.

The object of this Appendix is not to explain the theory of interpolation or graduation, but merely to enable anyone to form a mortality table on the lines suggested in the foregoing Chapter.

The method adopted is that known as "Osculatory Interpolation." It has been most clearly explained by Dr. T. B. Sprague (see *Journal of the Institute of Actuaries*, Vol. 22, p. 282), Herr Karup (see Second International Actuarial Congress Transactions, p. 82), and Mr. G. King

(see *Journal of the Institute of Actuaries*, Vol. 41, p. 530).

For those who are interested in higher mathematics, I strongly recommend a perusal of Mr. Geo. King's most interesting paper, but I do not consider it within the scope of this Appendix to attempt any full demonstration. I think, however, that it may be advisable to give the formulæ employed, and to make some few comments thereon, but for those who merely wish to undertake the work of constructing a mortality table in the manner here suggested, it is not absolutely necessary that they should understand these preliminary explanations. In other words, I have given the details of the work at such length that I believe it will be possible for anyone to do the whole of the work without any mathematical appreciation of the reason for the steps employed.

The symbol T_x is used to denote the whole of the population living at a particular age x and all higher ages. Thus, T_{20} represents the numbers living at ages 20, 21, 22, and so on to the oldest age attained.

It will be seen that the Registrar-General's report supplies the data for obtaining T_5 , T_{10} , T_{15} , T_{20} , T_{25} , T_{35} , T_{45} , T_{55} , T_{65} , T_{75} , and T_{85} by merely summing the numbers given in the report, but as the values of T_{30} , T_{40} , T_{50} , T_{60} , and T_{70} are also required, these must be obtained by interpolation. It is possible that in future reports the numbers will be given in five-yearly age-groups throughout and in such circumstances this preliminary interpolation will be obviated. Although this may sacrifice some of the regularity of the rates obtained, it will save a certain amount of work and simplify the method.

It will be noticed that the interpolated value has been obtained for T_{20} , although this can be obtained direct. The reason for this is to obtain a smoother progression.

The value of T_{10} used, however, is the original value, as it is impossible to obtain an interpolated value by the application of the formula.

The method used for obtaining the values of T_{20} , T_{30} , T_{40} , T_{50} , T_{60} and T_{70} is a well-known third difference equation, which may be represented as follows :—

$$T_{20} = \frac{1}{16} \{10(T_{15} + T_{25}) - (T_5 + T_{15} + T_{25} + T_{35})\}$$

$$T_{30} = \frac{1}{16} \{10(T_{25} + T_{35}) - (T_{15} + T_{25} + T_{35} + T_{45})\}$$

$$T_{40} = \frac{1}{16} \{10(T_{35} + T_{45}) - (T_{25} + T_{35} + T_{45} + T_{55})\}$$

and so on.

The *rationale* of this formula can be readily seen by examining a particular case. Thus, for obtaining T_{20} , we have taken ten times T_{15} and ten times T_{25} , and deducted T_5 , T_{15} , T_{25} , and T_{35} . In other words, we have taken nine times T_{15} and nine times T_{25} , and deducted T_5 and T_{35} . This gives us sixteen values of T , and we have, therefore, divided the result by 16. As would naturally be expected, the greatest weight has been given to the two terms nearest to the interpolated values required.

Having performed the necessary arithmetical work, as explained in the method of construction which follows, we then have a complete series of the values of T_x for each quinquennial age from 0—75. To these values the formula of osculatory interpolation has been applied to obtain the values of T_x for the intermediate ages. For this purpose we require four formulæ, *i.e.*, one for each age between the two quinquennial known values. These formulæ, which apply to each set of four intermediate ages throughout the table, are as follows :—

$$T_{x+1} = (.912 T_x + .168 T_{x+5}) - (.064 T_{x-5} + .016 T_{x+10})$$

$$T_{x+2} = (.696 T_x + .424 T_{x+5}) - (.072 T_{x-5} + .048 T_{x+10})$$

$$T_{x+3} = (.424 T_x + .696 T_{x+5}) - (.048 T_{x-5} + .072 T_{x+10})$$

$$T_{x+4} = (.168 T_x + .912 T_{x+5}) - (.016 T_{x-5} + .064 T_{x+10})$$

Applying these formulæ to particular ages we have :—

$$T_{11} = (.912 T_{10} + .168 T_{15}) - (.064 T_5 + .016 T_{20})$$

$$T_{12} = (.696 T_{10} + .424 T_{15}) - (.072 T_5 + .048 T_{20})$$

$$T_{13} = (.424 T_{10} + .696 T_{15}) - (.048 T_5 + .072 T_{20})$$

$$T_{14} = (.168 T_{10} + .912 T_{15}) - (.016 T_5 + .064 T_{20})$$

For the next four ages, we have :—

$$T_{15} = (.912 T_{15} + .168 T_{20}) - (.064 T_{10} + .016 T_{25})$$

$$T_{16} = (.696 T_{15} + .424 T_{20}) - (.072 T_{10} + .048 T_{25})$$

$$T_{17} = (.424 T_{15} + .696 T_{20}) - (.048 T_{10} + .072 T_{25})$$

$$T_{18} = (.168 T_{15} + .912 T_{20}) - (.016 T_{10} + .064 T_{25})$$

and so on.

It will be seen that T_{11} is built up by taking varying proportions of T_5 , T_{10} , T_{15} and T_{20} ; the greatest weight is given to T_{10} , which is nearest to T_{11} , a smaller weight being given to T_{15} , a still smaller weight to T_5 , while the smallest weight is given to T_{20} , which is the most remote from T_{11} .

It will also be noticed that the sum of the coefficients in each case equals unity, thus for T_{11} we have $(.912 + .168) - (.064 + .016) = 1$, and for T_{12} $(.696 + .424) - (.072 + .048) = 1$.

The formulæ given above were obtained by translating Mr. King's third difference formulæ (to which I have already referred) into terms of the original functions. This translation is somewhat similar to the conversion of the ordinary finite difference interpolation formula into the well-known formula of La Grange.

METHOD OF CONSTRUCTION.

In order to explain the *modus operandi*, it will be convenient to take as an example the male population of England and Wales as given by the Registrar-General in his seventy-fourth annual report.

The first operation is to extract the figures from the Registrar-General's return for the various age-groups 5—10, 10—15, 15—20, 20—25, 25—35, 35—45, 85 and upwards, as set out in column (1) of Schedule A, given on p. 114.

The second operation is to combine the first and second groups and the third and fourth groups respectively, so as to have regular groups each embracing ten ages, and then set these figures out for all the groups in column (2) of Schedule A.

The third operation is to obtain the total population living at any particular age and upwards, and place the results against the corresponding ages in column (3). It is convenient to have a symbol, T_x , to represent these results.

As already explained, the figures given by the Registrar-General in his final age-group are for ages 85 and upwards, viz., 22,775; and, therefore, we have merely to copy these into column (3). In symbols, $T_{85} = 22,775$. The male population living between ages 75 and 85 is 184,307, and if this number is added to T_{85} , we obtain T_{75} , that is, 207,082.

Again, the male population living between ages 65 and 75 is 604,220, and, if this number is added to T_{75} , we obtain T_{65} , that is, 811,302.

In exactly the same manner we obtain T_{55} , that is, 1,899,115, and then T_{45} , T_{35} , T_{25} , T_{15} , and, finally, T_5 , viz., 15,549,567.

The fourth operation is to obtain the figures in column (4), which are denoted by the symbols at the head of the column. This operation merely consists of adding successive groups in column (3) and placing the results in column (4). Thus we add T_{15} and T_{25} , that is, 11,945,199 and 8,779,456, and place the result, viz., 20,724,655, against age 20 in column (4).

The fifth operation is to obtain the figures for column (5) in accordance with the symbols set out at the head of the column. Thus we sum the first four groups of figures in column (3), viz., $15,549,567 + 11,945,199 + 8,779,456 + 5,940,302$, and place the result, viz., $42,214,524$, opposite age 20 in column (5).

The sixth operation is to obtain the figures for column (6), which we do by multiplying the number against each age in column (4) by 10, and deducting from the result the number against the corresponding age in column (5). Thus at age 20 we have :—

$$\text{Ten times the number in column (4)} = 207,246,550$$

$$\text{The number in column (5)} \quad \quad \quad = 42,214,524$$

$$\text{By deduction} \quad . \quad . \quad . \quad . \quad \underline{\underline{165,032,026}}$$

The seventh operation, by means of which we obtain the figures in column (7), merely consists of dividing the number against each age in column (6) by 16, and placing the result in column (7).

It will be noticed that in column (3) are given values of T_5 , T_{15} , T_{25} , T_{35} , etc., and in column (7) values of T_{20} , T_{30} , T_{40} , etc., so that we now have values of T_{15} , T_{20} , T_{25} , T_{30} , and so on at quinquennial intervals up to age 75. We also have the values of T_5 and T_{85} .

The succeeding operations are shown in full in Schedule B. It is only necessary to state that in column (2), T_{10} , which has not previously been used, must now be obtained by adding the numbers for age groups 10 to 15 in Schedule A, column (1), to T_{15} , given in column (3), Schedule A.

In column (9) of Schedule B are given the final results obtained, which represent the graduated numbers of the male population at each age from 10 to 69 inclusive.

I am quite aware that this method for constructing a

mortality table involves a somewhat considerable amount of arithmetical work, but it has the advantage of being confined to work of the very simplest kind. The factors for multiplication in columns (2), (3), (5), and (6) will remain unchanged whatever table of mortality is being constructed, and moreover the figures in columns (3) and (6) have been obtained in columns (2) and (5). Thus, taking column (2), for ages 11, 12, 13, and 14, the factors, viz., .912, .696, .424, and .168, would still be used if we were constructing a table of female mortality, but in that case the values of T_x would, of course, be different.

The next operation is to obtain the graduated numbers of death at each age. The deaths are given in the Registrar-General's report for quinquennial age-groups from 5 to 85, and it is not absolutely necessary in this case to prepare a preliminary schedule similar to Schedule A. If this is not done, however, it will be found that the resulting rates of mortality will exhibit some irregularity. It is advisable, therefore, that the deaths should be first combined in the ten-yearly age-groups 5—14, 15—24, 25—34, 35—44, 45—54, 55—64, 65—74, 75—84, and 85 and upwards. Schedule A for the deaths, therefore, will be in precisely the same form as that for the living. In the first column will be the deaths in five-yearly age-groups as given in the Registrar-General's report, starting with group 5—9.

In the second column these numbers will be combined to form ten-yearly age-groups. The other columns will be completed in precisely the same manner as that already explained at length for the living.

Schedule B for the deaths will be in exactly the same form as Schedule B for the living. The interpolated values of T_x for the deaths as obtained in Schedule A are entered in column (1) of Schedule B, and the other columns

are completed in exactly the same way as the corresponding columns for the living, the multiplier shown against each age in Schedule B of the living being used in precisely the same manner.

We have now obtained the numbers living at each age from 10 to 69 inclusive, and also the deaths at the corresponding ages.

The numbers living, however, do not refer to the exact ages, but to mean ages, and in order to obtain the rates of mortality it is, therefore, necessary to make use of the following relationship :—

$$\text{Rate of mortality per unit at age } x = q_x = \frac{2 d_x}{2 L_x + d_x},$$

where L_x represents the number living at the mean age x as given in the last column of Schedule B of the living, and d_x represents the numbers dying as shown in the last column of the corresponding schedule for deaths.

The actual work of obtaining the values of q_x is given in Schedule C, and it will be noticed that in the last column are given the values of p_x , that is, the probability of living for one year at age x .

The next operation is to calculate the rates of mortality for males aged 0—4. We must first obtain from the Registrar-General's returns the male births during the year for which the rates are to be obtained, and also for the five previous years. As in this case we are obtaining the rates for 1911, we must obtain the births for the years 1906—1911. These are set out in column (2) of Schedule D.

The next operation is to take the figures in column (2) and put them in groups of two, as shown in column (3). Thus, against 1911 we put the births for 1911 and 1910, that is, $448,933 + 457,266 = 906,199$.

In column (4) are set out the results obtained by

dividing the figures in column (3) by 2, that is to say, we have the mean of two years' births which we may assume for the purposes of our calculations took place on the central date of the two years, that is, on January 1st.

Thus, 453,099 is the mean of the births for 1910 to 1911, and may be considered as representing a number of children all born on January 1st, 1911, and being those amongst whom, on the average, the deaths registered in 1911 between ages 0 and 1, that is, 63,874, as stated in column (11), have occurred. Similarly, the mean of the births in 1909 and 1910, viz., 461,864, in column (4), may be assumed to have occurred on the average on January 1st, 1910, and, therefore, if we deduct from these the deaths at age 0 to 1 in 1910, viz., 53,155, in column (5), we shall have approximately the survivors at exact age 1 on January 1st, 1911, that is, 408,709, in column (10), amongst whom the deaths between ages 1 and 2, viz., 16,326, in column (11), occurred during the year 1911.

Again, 472,436, in column (4), is the number of births which took place on the average on January 1st, 1909, and, deducting from these the deaths between ages 0 and 1 in 1909, viz., 56,026, in column (5), and the deaths between ages 1 and 2 in 1910, viz., 13,251, in column (6), we have 403,159, which is approximately the number of survivors at exact age 2, amongst whom the deaths between ages 2 and 3, viz., 5,822, in column (11), occurred during the year 1911.

The assumed number of births on January 1st, 1908, is 473,066, in column (4), and from this we deduct $63,594 + 14,146 + 5,020$, that is, the deaths between ages 0 and 1 in 1908, the deaths between ages 1 and 2 in 1909, and the deaths between ages 2 and 3 in 1910, and thus obtain $473,066 - 82,760 = 390,306$, in column (10), which is the assumed number of survivors at age 3 on

January 1st, 1911, amongst whom the deaths between ages 3 and 4 in 1911, viz., 3,449, in column (11), are assumed to have occurred.

The assumed number of births on January 1st, 1907, is 472,333, in column (4), and from this we deduct the deaths between ages 0 and 1 in 1907, viz., 60,926, the deaths between ages 1 and 2 in 1908, viz., 14,895, the deaths between ages 2 and 3 in 1909, viz., 5,941, and the deaths between ages 3 and 4 in 1910, viz., 2,950. That is to say, we deduct 84,712, in column (9), and so obtain 387,621, in column (10), i.e., the number of the assumed survivors at exact age 4 on January 1st, 1911, amongst whom the 2,386 deaths between ages 4 and 5, in column (11), are assumed to have occurred in 1911.

With this explanation, the figures in columns (5), (6), (7), (8), (9), (10), and (11) will, I think, be easily understood.

Column (12) shows the results of dividing the figures in column (11) by those in column (10), and represents the rates of mortality (the symbol for which is q_x) for ages 0 to 4. That is to say, $q_0 = .14097$, $q_1 = .03995$, $q_2 = .01444$, $q_3 = .00884$, and $q_4 = .00616$.

The method of obtaining the rates of mortality amongst infants is due to Professor Pell, of the University of Sydney, and is fully described on p. 264, in Vol. 21, of the *Journal of the Institute of Actuaries*.

There now only remain to be found the rates of mortality for ages 5, 6, 7, 8, and 9. These, I suggest, should be obtained by means of what is known as graphic graduation. A piece of specially cross-ruled paper should be used, and the values of q_x already obtained for ages 0 to 4 and 10 to 69 should be plotted out in the same manner as shown in the various diagrams in the preceding pages. When these values have been plotted out, the

result will be a curved line with a break at the five ages 5 to 9.

The general progression of the curve must be observed, and the break filled in so as to join up the curved line. The values of q_5 , q_6 , q_7 , q_8 and q_9 can then be read off.

In Schedule E, column (4), are given all values of q_x from age 0 to age 69. In column (3) the values of p_x are set out, these having been obtained from the relationship $p_x = 1 - q_x$.

In column (1) of Schedule E there are set out the values usually referred to as the life column. This is obtained by assuming 100,000 births, and ascertaining the number of survivors at each successive age, by multiplying by the corresponding values of p_x . This column of figures is useful for many purposes, but it will at once be noticed that it enables us to see at a glance what is the probability of living from age 0 to any other age up to age 69. Thus, the probability of living from age 0 to age 50 is .64554.

In Schedule F is given the corresponding mortality table for females in England and Wales in 1911.

In Schedules G and H are given male and female mortality tables for the city of Liverpool in the year 1911.

CONSTRUCTION OF ANALYSED TABLES.

Having obtained all the rates of mortality from age 0 to age 69, and having set them out in graphic form in the manner indicated, we now proceed to analyse these rates by dividing them into the five divisions referred to in Chapter VI., viz. :—

- A. Tuberculosis, including pulmonary tuberculosis, tuberculous meningitis, and other tuberculous diseases.
- B. Cancer.
- C. Other diseases of known microbic origin.

D. Infantile complaints. This group is confined to ages under 15, after which it is included in Group E.

E. All other causes of death.

In order to explain the method of procedure, it will be convenient to confine the description to the analysis of the rates of mortality amongst males in England and Wales during 1911.

On p. 313 of the Registrar-General's report will be found the numbers of deaths occurring from various diseases in different age-groups.

Our first division, A, consists of the following causes as set out by the Registrar-General :—

- Cause 9. Pulmonary tuberculosis.
- „ 10. Tuberculous meningitis.
- „ 11. Other tuberculous diseases.

Division B consists of :—

- Cause 12. Cancer, malignant disease.

Division C consists of :—

- Cause 1. Enteric fever.
- „ 2. Small-pox.
- „ 7. Influenza.
- „ 8. Erysipelas.
- „ 13. Rheumatic fever.
- „ 16. Bronchitis.
- „ 17. Pneumonia (all forms).
- „ 18. Other respiratory diseases.
- „ 23. Puerperal fever.

Division D consists of :—

- Cause 3. Measles.
- „ 4. Scarlet fever.
- „ 5. Whooping cough.
- „ 6. Diphtheria and croup.
- „ 19. Diarrhoea, etc.
- „ 25. Congenital debility, etc.

Division E consists of the diseases mentioned in Division D after age 15 combined with :—

Cause 14. Meningitis.

- ,, 15. Organic heart disease.
- ,, 20. Appendicitis and typhlitis.
- ,, 21. Cirrhosis of liver.
- ,, 21A. Alcoholism.
- ,, 22. Nephritis and Bright's disease.
- ,, 24. Parturition, apart from puerperal fever.
- ,, 26. Violence, apart from suicide.
- ,, 27. Suicide.
- ,, 28. Other defined diseases.
- ,, 29. Causes ill-defined or unknown.

The deaths occurring from each of these thirty causes are given for age-groups 0—1, 1—2, 2—5, 5—15, 15—25, 25—45, and 45—65.

Dealing first with age-group 0—1, it will be found that the following figures are given on p. 313 of the Registrar-General's report.

| | | |
|---------|----------------|----------------|
| Group A | Cause 9 . . . | 216 deaths. |
| | ,, 10 . . . | 600 " |
| | ,, 11 . . . | 1,047 " |
| | Total . . . | <u>1,863</u> " |
| Group B | Cause 12 . . . | <u>13</u> " |
| Group C | Cause 1 . . . | 3 deaths. |
| | ,, 2 . . . | 1 " |
| | ,, 7 . . . | 120 " |
| | ,, 8 . . . | 63 " |
| | ,, 13 . . . | 15 " |
| | ,, 16 . . . | 4,083 " |
| | ,, 17 . . . | 4,994 " |
| | ,, 18 . . . | 353 " |
| | ,, 23 . . . | <i>nil</i> " |
| | Total . . . | <u>9,622</u> " |

APPENDIX

| | | | | | |
|---------|-------|-----|---|---|-----------------|
| Group D | Cause | 3 | . | . | 1,527 deaths. |
| | " | 4 | . | . | 42 " |
| | " | 5 | . | . | 1,676 " |
| | " | 6 | . | . | 128 " |
| | " | 19 | . | . | 17,552 " |
| | " | 25 | . | . | 19,691 " |
| | Total | | . | | <u>40,616</u> " |
| Group E | Cause | 14 | . | . | 858 deaths. |
| | " | 15 | . | . | 8 " |
| | " | 20 | . | . | 2 " |
| | " | 21 | . | . | 4 " |
| | " | 21A | . | . | nil " |
| | " | 22 | . | . | 74 " |
| | " | 24 | . | . | nil " |
| | " | 26 | . | . | 847 " |
| | " | 27 | . | . | nil " |
| | " | 28 | . | . | 9,832 " |
| | " | 29 | . | . | 135 " |
| | Total | | . | | <u>11,760</u> " |

The totals given above appear in column (1) of Schedule I, and it will be seen that the deaths from all thirty causes amounted to 63,874.

In column (3) of Schedule I, the rates of mortality from all causes is given, viz., .1410, which is the rate shown against age 0 in Schedule E.

In order to obtain the rate of mortality at age 0 from the causes in Group A, we have the following relationship :—

$$\left(\begin{matrix} \text{Rate of mortality} \\ \text{from all causes} \end{matrix} \right) \times \frac{\text{Group A deaths}}{\text{Total deaths}} = \left(\begin{matrix} \text{Rate of mortality from} \\ \text{Group A causes} \end{matrix} \right).$$

Translating this into figures we have—

$$.1410 \times \frac{1863}{63874} = .0041 = \left\{ \begin{matrix} \text{Rate of mortality per unit} \\ \text{from Group A causes.} \end{matrix} \right.$$

In the same way we have—

$$.1410 \times \frac{9622}{63874} = .0212 = \left\{ \begin{matrix} \text{Rate of mortality per unit} \\ \text{from Group C causes.} \end{matrix} \right.$$

$$\cdot 1410 \times \frac{40616}{63874} = \cdot 0897 = \begin{cases} \text{Rate of mortality per unit} \\ \text{from Group D causes.} \end{cases}$$

$$\cdot 1410 \times \frac{11760}{63874} = \cdot 0260 = \begin{cases} \text{Rate of mortality per unit} \\ \text{from Group E causes.} \end{cases}$$

It will be noticed that in Schedule I, column (3), the rate of mortality for Group B causes is given as *nil*, the reason for this being that the number of deaths is so insignificant that the rate shown is less than .5 per 10,000.

Precisely the same method is used for age-group 1—2, the figures for which are given in Schedule K.

The first two age-groups consist of single ages, but the third group, viz., 2—5, consists of three ages, and here it will be found that the rate of mortality from all causes is taken as the central age of the group, viz., age 3.

By reference to Schedule E, it will be seen that $q_3 = \cdot 0088$. We now assume that the following relationship holds good :—

$$\left(\begin{array}{l} \text{Rate of mortality} \\ \text{from all causes} \\ \text{at age 3} \end{array} \right) \times \frac{\text{Group A deaths at ages } 2-5}{\text{Total deaths at ages } 2-5} = \left(\begin{array}{l} \text{Rate of mortality} \\ \text{from Group A} \\ \text{causes at age 3} \end{array} \right).$$

By reference to Schedule L, column (3), it will be seen that :—

| | | |
|---|-------|---------|
| Rate of mortality at age 3 for Group A causes | = | .0011 |
| " " " | B ,," | = nil |
| " " " | C ,," | = .0021 |
| " " " | D ,," | = .0037 |
| " " " | E ,," | = .0019 |

One example will suffice to show how these rates were obtained, thus :—

$$\cdot 0088 \times \frac{1520}{11657} = \cdot 0011.$$

The next age-group given by the Registrar-General is for ages 5—15, that is, ten ages. The central age of this group is $9\frac{1}{2}$, but for all practical purposes it will be sufficient to deal with the mortality rate as at age 10.

From Schedule E it will be seen that the rate of mortality from all causes at age 10 is .0024.

The Registrar-General gives the total number of deaths for this age-group from all causes as 9,985. The numbers of deaths for the five separate groups A, B, C, D and E are given in Schedule M, column (1), and the rates of mortality in column (3) have been obtained in precisely the same manner as those in Schedule L.

The rates of mortality, as given in column (3) of Schedules N, O and P, have all been obtained in the manner already explained, the central ages having been taken as 20, 35, and 55, respectively.

In Diagram 18 it will be seen that separate curves have been drawn for each group of causes, A, B, C, D and E. In order to obtain these, the points for ages 0, 1, 3, 10, 20, 35 and 55 were plotted out and a freehand curve drawn passing through these points, so as to indicate the general nature of the mortality rates.

In column (2) of Schedules I to P the deaths amongst males in Liverpool during 1911 for the five groups of causes A, B, C, D and E are set out. These figures were obtained from p. 357 of the Registrar-General's report, and were dealt with in the same manner as above explained in reference to the figures for England and Wales.

In column (4) of Schedules I to P the rates of mortality from the separate causes are set out, and in column (5) are given the ratios of the Liverpool rates to those for England and Wales.

The figures relating to females, which are given on the lower half of each Schedule I to P, as well as the graphs in Diagrams 24 and 25, were obtained in precisely the same manner as in the case of males.

The methods suggested for sub-dividing the total

rates of mortality from all causes into their component parts, as indicated by the five groups A, B, C, D and E, may be open to some theoretical objections. After careful investigation, however, I am convinced that the rates obtained so closely approximate to those which would be obtained by more elaborate methods, that I have no hesitation in recommending their use for the suggested purposes of comparison.

APPENDIX

SCHEDULE A.
ENGLAND AND WALES. POPULATION, MALES, 1911.

| x | Population living in age-groups. Taken from Page 4 of Registrar- General's Report. (1) | Population in ten-yearly age-groups. (2) | T_x . (3) | $T_{x-5} + T_{x+5}$. (4) | $\frac{T_{x-10} + T_{x-5} +}{T_{x+5} + T_{x+10}}$. (5) | $10 \times \text{Col. 4} - \text{Col. 5.}$ (6) | $\text{Col. 6} \times \frac{1}{10} = T_x$. (7) |
|-----|---|---|----------------|------------------------------|--|---|--|
| 5 | 1,852,192 | 3,604,368 | 15,549,567 | | | | |
| 10 | 1,752,176 | 3,165,743 | 11,945,199 | 20,724,655 | 42,214,524 | 165,032,026 | 10,314,502 |
| 15 | 1,659,169 | 2,839,154 | 8,779,456 | 14,719,758 | 30,262,710 | 116,934,870 | 7,308,429 |
| 20 | 1,506,574 | | | | | | |
| 25 | | | | | | | |
| 30 | | | | | | | |
| 35 | 2,342,549 | 2,342,549 | 5,940,302 | 9,538,055 | 20,216,626 | 75,163,924 | 4,697,745 |
| 40 | | | | | | | |
| 45 | 1,698,638 | 1,698,638 | 3,597,753 | 5,496,868 | 12,248,472 | 42,720,208 | 2,670,013 |
| 50 | | | | | | | |
| 55 | 1,087,813 | 1,087,813 | 1,899,115 | 2,710,417 | 6,515,252 | 20,588,918 | 1,286,807 |
| 60 | 604,220 | 604,220 | 811,302 | 1,018,384 | 2,940,274 | 7,243,566 | 452,723 |
| 65 | | | | | | | |
| 70 | | | | | | | |
| 75 | 184,307 | 184,307 | 207,082 | 229,857 | | | |
| 80 | | | | | | | |
| 85 | 22,775 | 22,775 | 22,775 | | | | |
| 90 | | | | | | | |
| 95 | | | | | | | |
| 100 | | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | |
|----|-----------|---------|---------|-----------|---------|-----|
| 38 | | | | | | |
| 39 | | 230,256 | 347,191 | 6,980,426 | 40,000 | ... |
| 40 | 4,697,745 | | | 4,697,745 | 281,878 | 40 |
| 41 | 42,720 | 422,899 | | 4,465,867 | 226,652 | 41 |
| 42 | 128,161 | 555,863 | | 4,239,215 | 220,710 | 42 |
| 43 | 192,241 | 477,375 | | 4,018,505 | 214,059 | 43 |
| 44 | 170,681 | 265,926 | | 3,804,446 | 206,693 | 44 |
| 45 | 3,597,753 | | | 3,597,753 | 199,082 | 45 |
| 46 | 30,386 | 331,042 | | 3,398,671 | 191,945 | 46 |
| 47 | 91,158 | 429,396 | | 3,206,726 | 185,178 | 47 |
| 48 | 136,786 | 362,228 | | 3,021,548 | 178,780 | 48 |
| 49 | 21,543 | 196,707 | | 2,842,768 | 172,755 | 49 |
| 50 | 2,670,018 | | | 2,670,018 | 166,755 | 50 |
| 51 | 20,589 | 250,845 | | 2,503,258 | 160,509 | 51 |
| 52 | 61,767 | 320,805 | | 2,342,749 | 154,221 | 52 |
| 53 | 92,650 | 265,342 | | 2,188,528 | 147,898 | 53 |
| 54 | 82,366 | 189,920 | | 2,040,685 | 141,520 | 54 |
| 55 | 1,899,115 | | | 1,899,115 | 184,800 | 55 |
| 56 | 12,981 | 188,862 | | 1,764,815 | 128,108 | 56 |
| 57 | 38,942 | 281,188 | | 1,636,207 | 121,989 | 57 |
| 58 | 58,414 | 186,575 | | 1,514,268 | 116,292 | 58 |
| 59 | 51,923 | 94,648 | | 1,397,976 | 111,169 | 59 |
| 60 | 1,286,807 | | | 1,286,807 | 105,727 | 60 |
| 61 | 7,244 | 128,787 | | 1,181,080 | 99,987 | 61 |
| 62 | 21,731 | 168,467 | | 1,081,143 | 94,625 | 62 |
| 63 | 32,596 | 123,754 | | 956,518 | 89,787 | 63 |
| 64 | 28,974 | 59,360 | | 896,731 | 85,429 | 64 |
| 65 | 811,302 | | | 811,302 | 81,007 | 65 |
| 66 | 3,813 | 85,669 | | 730,295 | 76,264 | 66 |
| 67 | 9,940 | 102,590 | | 654,081 | 71,621 | 67 |
| 68 | 14,910 | 76,677 | | 582,410 | 67,071 | 68 |
| 69 | 13,254 | 33,843 | | 515,339 | 62,616 | 69 |
| 70 | 452,728 | | | | | |
| 71 | | | | | | |
| 72 | | | | | | |
| 73 | | | | | | |
| 74 | | | | | | |
| 75 | 207,082 | | | | | |
| 76 | | | | | | |
| 77 | | | | | | |
| 78 | | | | | | |
| 79 | | | | | | |
| 80 | | | | | | |
| 81 | | | | | | |
| 82 | | | | | | |
| 83 | | | | | | |
| 84 | | | | | | |

Digitized by Google

SCHEDULE C.

ENGLAND AND WALES. ESTIMATED MALE POPULATION AT
30TH JUNE, 1911.

| x. | 2 L _x | d _x | 2 L _x + d _x | 2 d _x | Col. 4 ÷ Col. 3 | | x. |
|----|------------------|----------------|-----------------------------------|------------------|-------------------|--|----|
| | | | | | $\frac{2}{2+d_x}$ | $= \frac{2 L_x + d_x}{2+d_x} \cdot p_x = 1 - q_x.$ | |
| | (1) | (2) | (3) | (4) | (5) | (6) | |
| 0 | | | | | | .8590 | 0 |
| 1 | 710,248 | 870 | 718,430 | 1,740 | .0024 | .9600 | 1 |
| 2 | | | | | | .9856 | 2 |
| 3 | | | | | | .9912 | 3 |
| 4 | | | | | | .9938 | 4 |
| 5 | | | | | | .9954 | 5 |
| 6 | | | | | | .9961 | 6 |
| 7 | | | | | | .9966 | 7 |
| 8 | | | | | | .9970 | 8 |
| 9 | | | | | | .9973 | 9 |
| 10 | 717,560 | 870 | 718,430 | 1,740 | .0024 | .9976 | 10 |
| 11 | 710,248 | 697 | 710,943 | 1,394 | .0020 | .9980 | 11 |
| 12 | 701,898 | 610 | 702,508 | 1,220 | .0017 | .9983 | 12 |
| 13 | 692,528 | 637 | 693,165 | 1,274 | .0018 | .9982 | 13 |
| 14 | 682,120 | 770 | 682,890 | 1,540 | .0023 | .9977 | 14 |
| 15 | 670,890 | 922 | 671,812 | 1,844 | .0027 | .9973 | 15 |
| 16 | 660,342 | 1,004 | 661,346 | 2,008 | .0030 | .9970 | 16 |
| 17 | 651,042 | 1,058 | 652,100 | 2,116 | .0032 | .9968 | 17 |
| 18 | 642,972 | 1,086 | 644,058 | 2,172 | .0034 | .9966 | 18 |
| 19 | 636,148 | 1,091 | 637,239 | 2,182 | .0034 | .9966 | 19 |
| 20 | 628,310 | 1,089 | 629,399 | 2,178 | .0035 | .9965 | 20 |
| 21 | 619,648 | 1,103 | 620,751 | 2,206 | .0036 | .9964 | 21 |
| 22 | 612,500 | 1,127 | 613,627 | 2,254 | .0037 | .9963 | 22 |
| 23 | 606,870 | 1,160 | 608,030 | 2,320 | .0038 | .9962 | 23 |
| 24 | 602,764 | 1,200 | 603,964 | 2,400 | .0040 | .9960 | 24 |
| 25 | 599,898 | 1,239 | 601,137 | 2,478 | .0041 | .9959 | 25 |
| 26 | 596,020 | 1,271 | 597,291 | 2,542 | .0043 | .9957 | 26 |
| 27 | 590,278 | 1,308 | 591,586 | 2,616 | .0044 | .9956 | 27 |
| 28 | 582,666 | 1,347 | 584,013 | 2,694 | .0046 | .9954 | 28 |
| 29 | 573,192 | 1,390 | 574,582 | 2,780 | .0048 | .9952 | 29 |
| 30 | 564,440 | 1,429 | 565,869 | 2,858 | .0051 | .9949 | 30 |
| 31 | 556,934 | 1,468 | 558,402 | 2,938 | .0053 | .9947 | 31 |
| 32 | 548,340 | 1,508 | 549,848 | 3,016 | .0055 | .9945 | 32 |
| 33 | 538,656 | 1,557 | 540,213 | 3,114 | .0058 | .9942 | 33 |
| 34 | 527,884 | 1,610 | 529,494 | 3,220 | .0061 | .9939 | 34 |
| 35 | 517,658 | 1,662 | 519,320 | 3,324 | .0064 | .9936 | 35 |
| 36 | 508,156 | 1,709 | 509,865 | 3,418 | .0067 | .9933 | 36 |
| 37 | 497,838 | 1,759 | 499,597 | 3,518 | .0070 | .9930 | 37 |
| 38 | 486,706 | 1,812 | 488,518 | 3,624 | .0074 | .9926 | 38 |
| 39 | 474,756 | 1,870 | 476,626 | 3,740 | .0078 | .9922 | 39 |
| 40 | 463,756 | 1,923 | 465,679 | 3,846 | .0083 | .9917 | 40 |
| 41 | 453,304 | 1,976 | 455,280 | 3,952 | .0087 | .9913 | 41 |
| 42 | 441,420 | 2,030 | 443,450 | 4,060 | .0092 | .9908 | 42 |
| 43 | 428,118 | 2,089 | 430,207 | 4,178 | .0097 | .9903 | 43 |
| 44 | 413,386 | 2,153 | 415,539 | 4,306 | .0104 | .9896 | 44 |

APPENDIX

SCHEDULE C—*continued.*

| x | $2 L_x$ | d_x | $2 L_x + d_x$ | $2 d_x$ | $\frac{\text{Col. 4} - \text{Col. 3}}{2d_x}$ | $p_x = 1 - q_x$ | x |
|-----|---------|-------|---------------|---------|--|-----------------|-----|
| | | | | | $= \frac{2 L_x + d_x}{q_x}$ | | |
| | (1) | (2) | (3) | (4) | (5) | (6) | |
| 45 | 398,164 | 2,211 | 400,375 | 4,422 | .0110 | .9890 | 45 |
| 46 | 383,890 | 2,270 | 386,160 | 4,540 | .0118 | .9882 | 46 |
| 47 | 370,856 | 2,333 | 372,689 | 4,666 | .0125 | .9875 | 47 |
| 48 | 357,560 | 2,395 | 359,955 | 4,790 | .0133 | .9867 | 48 |
| 49 | 345,510 | 2,465 | 347,975 | 4,930 | .0142 | .9858 | 49 |
| 50 | 333,510 | 2,529 | 336,039 | 5,058 | .0151 | .9849 | 50 |
| 51 | 321,018 | 2,590 | 323,608 | 5,180 | .0160 | .9840 | 51 |
| 52 | 308,442 | 2,658 | 311,100 | 5,316 | .0171 | .9829 | 52 |
| 53 | 295,786 | 2,735 | 298,521 | 5,470 | .0183 | .9817 | 53 |
| 54 | 283,040 | 2,817 | 286,857 | 5,634 | .0197 | .9803 | 54 |
| 55 | 269,600 | 2,905 | 272,505 | 5,810 | .0213 | .9787 | 55 |
| 56 | 256,216 | 2,987 | 259,203 | 5,974 | .0230 | .9770 | 56 |
| 57 | 243,878 | 3,063 | 246,941 | 6,126 | .0248 | .9752 | 57 |
| 58 | 232,594 | 3,132 | 235,716 | 6,284 | .0266 | .9734 | 58 |
| 59 | 222,358 | 3,194 | 225,532 | 6,388 | .0283 | .9717 | 59 |
| 60 | 211,454 | 3,240 | 214,694 | 6,480 | .0302 | .9698 | 60 |
| 61 | 199,874 | 3,291 | 203,165 | 6,582 | .0324 | .9676 | 61 |
| 62 | 189,250 | 3,364 | 192,614 | 6,728 | .0349 | .9651 | 62 |
| 63 | 179,574 | 3,464 | 183,038 | 6,928 | .0370 | .9621 | 63 |
| 64 | 170,858 | 3,586 | 174,444 | 7,172 | .0411 | .9589 | 64 |
| 65 | 162,014 | 3,766 | 165,780 | 7,532 | .0454 | .9546 | 65 |
| 66 | 152,528 | 3,928 | 156,456 | 7,856 | .0502 | .9498 | 66 |
| 67 | 143,242 | 4,008 | 147,250 | 8,016 | .0544 | .9456 | 67 |
| 68 | 134,142 | 4,000 | 138,142 | 8,000 | .0579 | .9421 | 68 |
| 69 | 125,232 | 3,906 | 129,138 | 7,812 | .0605 | .9395 | 69 |

SCHEDULE D.
CONSTRUCTION OF INFANTILE RATES OF MORTALITY, ENGLAND AND WALES, MALES, 1911.

| Year (y). | Births in Year (y). Taken from Registrar's General's Returns. | Births in Year (y) + Births in Year (y - 1) | Estimated Births 1st Jan. = $\frac{1}{4}$ Col. (3). | Deaths. Ages 0—1. Year (y). | Deaths. Ages 2—3. Year (y + 1). | Deaths. Ages 3—4. Year (y + 2). | Deaths. Ages (y + 3). | Sum of Cols. (5), (6), (7), and (8). | $d_x =$ Deaths 1911. Estimated Survivors on 1st Jan., 1911, at age (x). Col. (11) ÷ Col. 10. (x). | q_x Col. 11 ÷ Col. 10. (x). | Estimated Deaths 1911. Taken from Registrar's General's Returns. (11); Col. (9). (10) | (12) | (13) |
|--------------|--|--|--|--------------------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|---|---|--|---|--------|------|
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1911 | 448,933 | 906,199 | 453,099 | — | — | — | — | — | 453,099 | 63,874 | ·14097 | 0 | |
| 1910 | 457,266 | 923,729 | 461,864 | 53,155 | — | — | — | — | 53,155 | 408,709 | 16,326 | ·03995 | 1 |
| 1909 | 466,463 | 944,873 | 472,436 | 56,026 | 13,251 | — | — | — | 69,277 | 403,159 | 5,822 | ·01444 | 2 |
| 1908 | 478,410 | 946,133 | 473,066 | 63,594 | 14,146 | 5,020 | — | — | 82,760 | 390,306 | 3,449 | ·00884 | 3 |
| 1907 | 467,728 | 944,667 | 472,333 | 60,926 | 14,895 | 5,941 | 2,950 | 84,712 | 387,621 | 2,386 | ·00616 | 4 | |
| 1906 | 476,939 | | | | | | | | | | | | |

APPENDIX

SCHEDULE E.—ENGLAND AND WALES. 1911. MALES.

| $x.$ | $l_x.$ (1) | $d_x.$ (2) | $p_x.$ (3) | $q_x.$ (4) |
|------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 0 | 100,000 | 14,100 | .8590 | .1410 |
| 1 | 85,900 | 3,436 | .9600 | .0400 |
| 2 | 82,464 | 1,187 | .9856 | .0144 |
| 3 | 81,277 | 716 | .9912 | .0088 |
| 4 | 80,561 | 499 | .9938 | .0062 |
| 5 | 80,062 | 368 | .9954 | .0046 |
| 6 | 79,694 | 311 | .9961 | .0039 |
| 7 | 79,383 | 270 | .9966 | .0034 |
| 8 | 79,113 | 238 | .9970 | .0030 |
| 9 | 78,875 | 212 | .9973 | .0027 |
| 10 | 78,663 | 189 | .9976 | .0024 |
| 11 | 78,474 | 157 | .9980 | .0020 |
| 12 | 78,317 | 133 | .9983 | .0017 |
| 13 | 78,184 | 141 | .9982 | .0018 |
| 14 | 78,043 | 180 | .9977 | .0023 |
| 15 | 77,863 | 210 | .9973 | .0027 |
| 16 | 77,653 | 233 | .9970 | .0030 |
| 17 | 77,420 | 248 | .9968 | .0032 |
| 18 | 77,172 | 262 | .9966 | .0034 |
| 19 | 76,910 | 261 | .9966 | .0024 |
| 20 | 76,649 | 269 | .9965 | .0035 |
| 21 | 76,380 | 275 | .9964 | .0036 |
| 22 | 76,105 | 281 | .9963 | .0037 |
| 23 | 75,824 | 288 | .9962 | .0038 |
| 24 | 75,536 | 303 | .9960 | .0040 |
| 25 | 75,233 | 308 | .9959 | .0041 |
| 26 | 74,925 | 322 | .9957 | .0043 |
| 27 | 74,603 | 328 | .9956 | .0044 |
| 28 | 74,275 | 342 | .9954 | .0046 |
| 29 | 73,933 | 355 | .9952 | .0048 |
| 30 | 73,578 | 375 | .9949 | .0051 |
| 31 | 73,203 | 388 | .9947 | .0053 |
| 32 | 72,815 | 401 | .9945 | .0055 |
| 33 | 72,414 | 420 | .9942 | .0058 |
| 34 | 71,994 | 439 | .9939 | .0061 |

APPENDIX

119

SCHEDULE E—*continued.*

| <i>x.</i> | <i>l_x</i> . (1) | <i>d_r.</i> (2) | <i>p_x.</i> (3) | <i>q_x.</i> (4) |
|-----------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 35 | 71,555 | 458 | .9936 | .0064 |
| 36 | 71,097 | 476 | .9933 | .0067 |
| 37 | 70,621 | 494 | .9930 | .0070 |
| 38 | 70,127 | 519 | .9926 | .0074 |
| 39 | 69,608 | 543 | .9922 | .0078 |
| 40 | 69,065 | 574 | .9917 | .0083 |
| 41 | 68,491 | 595 | .9913 | .0087 |
| 42 | 67,896 | 625 | .9908 | .0092 |
| 43 | 67,271 | 653 | .9903 | .0097 |
| 44 | 66,618 | 692 | .9896 | .0104 |
| 45 | 65,926 | 726 | .9890 | .0110 |
| 46 | 65,200 | 769 | .9882 | .0118 |
| 47 | 64,431 | 805 | .9875 | .0125 |
| 48 | 63,626 | 847 | .9867 | .0133 |
| 49 | 62,779 | 891 | .9858 | .0142 |
| 50 | 61,888 | 935 | .9849 | .0151 |
| 51 | 60,953 | 975 | .9840 | .0160 |
| 52 | 59,978 | 1,025 | .9829 | .0171 |
| 53 | 58,953 | 1,079 | .9817 | .0183 |
| 54 | 57,874 | 1,140 | .9803 | .0197 |
| 55 | 56,734 | 1,209 | .9787 | .0213 |
| 56 | 55,525 | 1,277 | .9770 | .0230 |
| 57 | 54,248 | 1,345 | .9752 | .0248 |
| 58 | 52,903 | 1,407 | .9734 | .0266 |
| 59 | 51,496 | 1,458 | .9717 | .0283 |
| 60 | 50,038 | 1,511 | .9698 | .0302 |
| 61 | 48,527 | 1,572 | .9676 | .0324 |
| 62 | 46,955 | 1,639 | .9651 | .0349 |
| 63 | 45,316 | 1,717 | .9621 | .0379 |
| 64 | 43,599 | 1,792 | .9589 | .0411 |
| 65 | 41,807 | 1,898 | .9546 | .0454 |
| 66 | 39,909 | 2,004 | .9498 | .0502 |
| 67 | 37,905 | 2,062 | .9456 | .0544 |
| 68 | 35,843 | 2,075 | .9421 | .0579 |
| 69 | 33,768 | 2,043 | .9395 | .0605 |

APPENDIX

SCHEDULE F.—ENGLAND AND WALES. 1911. FEMALES.

| $x.$ | $l_x.$ (1) | $d_x.$ (2) | $p_x.$ (3) | $q_x.$ (4) |
|------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 0 | 100,000 | 11,640 | .8836 | .1164 |
| 1 | 88,360 | 3,313 | .9625 | .0375 |
| 2 | 85,047 | 1,225 | .9856 | .0144 |
| 3 | 83,822 | 729 | .9913 | .0087 |
| 4 | 83,093 | 499 | .9940 | .0060 |
| 5 | 82,594 | 372 | .9955 | .0045 |
| 6 | 82,222 | 287 | .9965 | .0035 |
| 7 | 81,935 | 246 | .9970 | .0030 |
| 8 | 81,689 | 229 | .9972 | .0028 |
| 9 | 81,460 | 212 | .9974 | .0026 |
| 10 | 81,248 | 195 | .9976 | .0024 |
| 11 | 81,053 | 162 | .9980 | .0020 |
| 12 | 80,891 | 145 | .9982 | .0018 |
| 13 | 80,746 | 154 | .9981 | .0019 |
| 14 | 80,592 | 177 | .9978 | .0022 |
| 15 | 80,415 | 201 | .9975 | .0025 |
| 16 | 80,214 | 217 | .9973 | .0027 |
| 17 | 79,997 | 232 | .9971 | .0029 |
| 18 | 79,765 | 231 | .9971 | .0029 |
| 19 | 79,534 | 239 | .9970 | .0030 |
| 20 | 79,295 | 238 | .9970 | .0030 |
| 21 | 79,057 | 237 | .9970 | .0030 |
| 22 | 78,820 | 244 | .9969 | .0031 |
| 23 | 78,576 | 252 | .9968 | .0032 |
| 24 | 78,324 | 258 | .9967 | .0033 |
| 25 | 78,066 | 273 | .9965 | .0035 |
| 26 | 77,793 | 280 | .9964 | .0036 |
| 27 | 77,513 | 287 | .9963 | .0037 |
| 28 | 77,226 | 301 | .9961 | .0039 |
| 29 | 76,925 | 308 | .9960 | .0040 |
| 30 | 76,617 | 322 | .9958 | .0042 |
| 31 | 76,295 | 328 | .9957 | .0043 |
| 32 | 75,967 | 342 | .9955 | .0045 |
| 33 | 75,625 | 355 | .9953 | .0047 |
| 34 | 75,270 | 376 | .9950 | .0050 |

APPENDIX

121

SCHEDULE F—*continued.*

| <i>α.</i> | <i>l_x</i> . (1) | <i>d_x</i> . (2) | <i>p_x</i> . (3) | <i>q_x</i> . (4) |
|-----------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 35 | 74,894 | 397 | .9947 | .0053 |
| 36 | 74,497 | 410 | .9945 | .0055 |
| 37 | 74,087 | 430 | .9942 | .0058 |
| 38 | 73,657 | 449 | .9939 | .0061 |
| 39 | 73,208 | 469 | .9936 | .0064 |
| 40 | 72,739 | 487 | .9933 | .0067 |
| 41 | 72,252 | 513 | .9929 | .0071 |
| 42 | 71,739 | 531 | .9926 | .0074 |
| 43 | 71,208 | 555 | .9922 | .0078 |
| 44 | 70,653 | 580 | .9918 | .0082 |
| 45 | 70,073 | 609 | .9913 | .0087 |
| 46 | 69,464 | 632 | .9909 | .0091 |
| 47 | 68,832 | 668 | .9903 | .0097 |
| 48 | 68,164 | 695 | .9898 | .0102 |
| 49 | 67,469 | 742 | .9890 | .0110 |
| 50 | 66,727 | 781 | .9883 | .0117 |
| 51 | 65,946 | 818 | .9876 | .0124 |
| 52 | 65,128 | 860 | .9868 | .0132 |
| 53 | 64,268 | 906 | .9859 | .0141 |
| 54 | 63,362 | 963 | .9848 | .0152 |
| 55 | 62,399 | 1,017 | .9837 | .0163 |
| 56 | 61,382 | 1,074 | .9825 | .0175 |
| 57 | 60,308 | 1,134 | .9812 | .0188 |
| 58 | 59,174 | 1,201 | .9797 | .0203 |
| 59 | 57,973 | 1,270 | .9781 | .0219 |
| 60 | 56,703 | 1,327 | .9766 | .0234 |
| 61 | 55,376 | 1,395 | .9748 | .0252 |
| 62 | 53,981 | 1,474 | .9727 | .0273 |
| 63 | 52,507 | 1,564 | .9702 | .0298 |
| 64 | 50,943 | 1,666 | .9673 | .0327 |
| 65 | 49,277 | 1,789 | .9637 | .0363 |
| 66 | 47,488 | 1,900 | .9600 | .0400 |
| 67 | 45,588 | 1,974 | .9567 | .0433 |
| 68 | 43,614 | 2,015 | .9538 | .0462 |
| 69 | 41,599 | 2,021 | .9514 | .0486 |

APPENDIX

SCHEDULE G.—LIVERPOOL. 1911. MALES.

| <i>x.</i> | <i>l_{r.}</i> (1) | <i>d_{r.}</i> (2) | <i>p_{r.}</i> (3) | <i>q_{r.}</i> (4) |
|-----------|------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 0 | 100,000 | 16,350 | .8365 | .1635 |
| 1 | 83,650 | 6,098 | .9271 | .0729 |
| 2 | 77,552 | 2,024 | .9739 | .0261 |
| 3 | 75,528 | 1,133 | .9850 | .0150 |
| 4 | 74,395 | 685 | .9908 | .0092 |
| 5 | 73,710 | 457 | .9938 | .0062 |
| 6 | 73,253 | 388 | .9947 | .0053 |
| 7 | 72,865 | 350 | .9952 | .0048 |
| 8 | 72,515 | 326 | .9955 | .0045 |
| 9 | 72,189 | 289 | .9960 | .0040 |
| 10 | 71,900 | 237 | .9967 | .0033 |
| 11 | 71,663 | 158 | .9978 | .0022 |
| 12 | 71,505 | 121 | .9983 | .0017 |
| 13 | 71,384 | 136 | .9981 | .0019 |
| 14 | 71,248 | 192 | .9973 | .0027 |
| 15 | 71,056 | 256 | .9964 | .0036 |
| 16 | 70,800 | 297 | .9958 | .0042 |
| 17 | 70,503 | 325 | .9954 | .0046 |
| 18 | 70,178 | 344 | .9951 | .0049 |
| 19 | 69,834 | 342 | .9951 | .0049 |
| 20 | 69,492 | 347 | .9950 | .0050 |
| 21 | 69,145 | 353 | .9949 | .0051 |
| 22 | 68,792 | 364 | .9947 | .0053 |
| 23 | 68,428 | 390 | .9943 | .0057 |
| 24 | 68,038 | 415 | .9939 | .0061 |
| 25 | 67,623 | 440 | .9935 | .0065 |
| 26 | 67,183 | 464 | .9931 | .0069 |
| 27 | 66,719 | 480 | .9928 | .0072 |
| 28 | 66,239 | 503 | .9924 | .0076 |
| 29 | 65,736 | 526 | .9920 | .0080 |
| 30 | 65,210 | 541 | .9917 | .0083 |
| 31 | 64,669 | 563 | .9913 | .0087 |
| 32 | 64,106 | 583 | .9909 | .0091 |
| 33 | 63,523 | 604 | .9905 | .0095 |
| 34 | 62,919 | 629 | .9900 | .0100 |

APPENDIX

123

SCHEDULE G—*continued.*

| $x.$ | $l_x.$ (1) | $d_x.$ (2) | $p_x.$ (3) | $q_x.$ (4) |
|------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 35 | 62,290 | 654 | .9895 | .0105 |
| 36 | 61,636 | 678 | .9890 | .0110 |
| 37 | 60,958 | 707 | .9884 | .0116 |
| 38 | 60,251 | 735 | .9878 | .0122 |
| 39 | 59,516 | 762 | .9872 | .0128 |
| 40 | 58,754 | 787 | .9866 | .0134 |
| 41 | 57,967 | 824 | .9858 | .0142 |
| 42 | 57,143 | 851 | .9851 | .0149 |
| 43 | 56,292 | 884 | .9843 | .0157 |
| 44 | 55,408 | 925 | .9833 | .0167 |
| 45 | 54,483 | 975 | .9821 | .0179 |
| 46 | 53,508 | 1,022 | .9809 | .0191 |
| 47 | 52,486 | 1,061 | .9798 | .0202 |
| 48 | 51,425 | 1,105 | .9785 | .0215 |
| 49 | 50,320 | 1,147 | .9772 | .0228 |
| 50 | 49,173 | 1,186 | .9759 | .0241 |
| 51 | 47,987 | 1,228 | .9744 | .0256 |
| 52 | 46,759 | 1,281 | .9726 | .0274 |
| 53 | 45,478 | 1,337 | .9706 | .0294 |
| 54 | 44,141 | 1,395 | .9684 | .0316 |
| 55 | 42,746 | 1,466 | .9657 | .0343 |
| 56 | 41,280 | 1,540 | .9627 | .0373 |
| 57 | 39,740 | 1,594 | .9599 | .0401 |
| 58 | 38,146 | 1,625 | .9574 | .0426 |
| 59 | 36,521 | 1,636 | .9552 | .0448 |
| 60 | 34,885 | 1,650 | .9527 | .0473 |
| 61 | 33,235 | 1,682 | .9494 | .0506 |
| 62 | 31,553 | 1,710 | .9458 | .0542 |
| 63 | 29,843 | 1,716 | .9425 | .0575 |
| 64 | 28,127 | 1,718 | .9389 | .0611 |
| 65 | 26,409 | 1,751 | .9337 | .0663 |
| 66 | 24,658 | 1,780 | .9278 | .0722 |
| 67 | 22,878 | 1,771 | .9226 | .0774 |
| 68 | 21,107 | 1,723 | .9184 | .0816 |
| 69 | 19,384 | 1,628 | .9160 | .0840 |

APPENDIX

SCHEDULE H.—LIVERPOOL. 1911. FEMALES.

| <i>x.</i> | <i>l_x</i> (1) | <i>d_x</i> (2) | <i>p_x</i> (3) | <i>q_x</i> (4) |
|-----------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 0 | 100,000 | 14,270 | .8573 | .1427 |
| 1 | 85,730 | 5,590 | .9348 | .0652 |
| 2 | 80,140 | 2,155 | .9731 | .0269 |
| 3 | 77,985 | 1,069 | .9863 | .0137 |
| 4 | 76,916 | 700 | .9909 | .0091 |
| 5 | 76,216 | 533 | .9930 | .0070 |
| 6 | 75,683 | 447 | .9941 | .0059 |
| 7 | 75,236 | 391 | .9948 | .0052 |
| 8 | 74,845 | 352 | .9953 | .0047 |
| 9 | 74,493 | 313 | .9958 | .0042 |
| 10 | 74,180 | 281 | .9962 | .0038 |
| 11 | 73,899 | 252 | .9966 | .0034 |
| 12 | 73,647 | 235 | .9968 | .0032 |
| 13 | 73,412 | 228 | .9969 | .0031 |
| 14 | 73,184 | 242 | .9967 | .0033 |
| 15 | 72,942 | 255 | .9965 | .0035 |
| 16 | 72,687 | 261 | .9964 | .0036 |
| 17 | 72,426 | 261 | .9964 | .0036 |
| 18 | 72,165 | 267 | .9963 | .0037 |
| 19 | 71,898 | 273 | .9962 | .0038 |
| 20 | 71,625 | 273 | .9962 | .0038 |
| 21 | 71,352 | 270 | .9962 | .0038 |
| 22 | 71,082 | 278 | .9961 | .0039 |
| 23 | 70,804 | 283 | .9960 | .0040 |
| 24 | 70,521 | 303 | .9957 | .0043 |
| 25 | 70,218 | 302 | .9957 | .0043 |
| 26 | 69,916 | 315 | .9955 | .0045 |
| 27 | 69,601 | 327 | .9953 | .0047 |
| 28 | 69,274 | 340 | .9951 | .0049 |
| 29 | 68,934 | 358 | .9948 | .0052 |
| 30 | 68,576 | 370 | .9946 | .0054 |
| 31 | 68,206 | 382 | .9944 | .0056 |
| 32 | 67,824 | 407 | .9940 | .0060 |
| 33 | 67,417 | 432 | .9936 | .0064 |
| 34 | 66,985 | 469 | .9930 | .0070 |

SCHEDULE H—*continued.*

| $x.$ | $l_x.$ (1) | $d_x.$ (2) | $p_x.$ (3) | $q_x.$ (4) |
|------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 35 | 66,516 | 512 | .9923 | .0077 |
| 36 | 66,004 | 554 | .9916 | .0084 |
| 37 | 65,450 | 589 | .9910 | .0090 |
| 38 | 64,861 | 616 | .9905 | .0095 |
| 39 | 64,245 | 643 | .9900 | .0100 |
| 40 | 63,602 | 674 | .9894 | .0106 |
| 41 | 62,928 | 705 | .9888 | .0112 |
| 42 | 62,223 | 734 | .9882 | .0118 |
| 43 | 61,489 | 763 | .9876 | .0124 |
| 44 | 60,726 | 789 | .9870 | .0130 |
| 45 | 59,937 | 821 | .9863 | .0137 |
| 46 | 59,116 | 845 | .9857 | .0143 |
| 47 | 58,271 | 886 | .9848 | .0152 |
| 48 | 57,385 | 930 | .9838 | .0162 |
| 49 | 56,455 | 971 | .9828 | .0172 |
| 50 | 55,484 | 1,015 | .9817 | .0183 |
| 51 | 54,469 | 1,062 | .9805 | .0195 |
| 52 | 53,407 | 1,117 | .9791 | .0209 |
| 53 | 52,290 | 1,176 | .9775 | .0225 |
| 54 | 51,114 | 1,242 | .9757 | .0243 |
| 55 | 49,872 | 1,332 | .9733 | .0267 |
| 56 | 48,540 | 1,412 | .9709 | .0291 |
| 57 | 47,128 | 1,485 | .9685 | .0315 |
| 58 | 45,643 | 1,533 | .9664 | .0336 |
| 59 | 44,110 | 1,571 | .9644 | .0356 |
| 60 | 42,539 | 1,612 | .9621 | .0379 |
| 61 | 40,927 | 1,670 | .9592 | .0408 |
| 62 | 39,257 | 1,723 | .9561 | .0439 |
| 63 | 37,534 | 1,760 | .9531 | .0469 |
| 64 | 35,774 | 1,782 | .9502 | .0498 |
| 65 | 33,992 | 1,819 | .9465 | .0535 |
| 66 | 32,173 | 1,859 | .9422 | .0578 |
| 67 | 30,314 | 1,861 | .9386 | .0614 |
| 68 | 28,453 | 1,836 | .9355 | .0645 |
| 69 | 26,617 | 1,786 | .9329 | .0671 |

SCHEDULE I.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 0—1.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at age 0—1. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000. | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool ÷ Rate of Mortality England and Wales (5) |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|---|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| Tuberculosis . . | 1,863 | 41 | 41 | 35 | .85 |
| Cancer . . . | 13 | | | | |
| Other microbic diseases | 9,622 | 302 | 212 | 259 | 1.22 |
| Infantile diseases . | 40,616 | 1,136 | 897 | 976 | 1.09 |
| All other causes . . | 11,760 | 425 | 260 | 365 | 1.40 |
| All causes . . . | 63,874 | 1,904 | 1,410 | 1,635 | 1.16 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|-------------------------|--------|-------|-------|-------|------|
| Tuberculosis . . | 1,490 | 36 | 34 | 32 | .94 |
| Cancer . . . | 9 | | | | |
| Other microbic diseases | 7,393 | 274 | 170 | 247 | 1.45 |
| Infantile diseases . | 32,984 | 928 | 757 | 836 | 1.10 |
| All other causes . . | 8,850 | 347 | 203 | 312 | 1.54 |
| All causes . . . | 50,726 | 1,585 | 1,164 | 1,427 | 1.23 |

SCHEDULE K.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 1—2.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at age 1—2. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000. | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool ÷ Rate of Mortality England and Wales. (5) |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| Tuberculosis . . | 1,422 | 45 | 35 | 44 | 1.26 |
| Cancer | 10 | | | | |
| Other microbial diseases | 4,377 | 173 | 108 | 171 | 1.58 |
| Infantile diseases . | 7,845 | 376 | 192 | 371 | 1.93 |
| All other causes . | 2,672 | 145 | 65 | 143 | 2.20 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes | 16,326 | 739 | 400 | 729 | 1.82 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------|--------|-----|-----|-----|------|
| Tuberculosis . . | 1,218 | 38 | 30 | 38 | 1.27 |
| Cancer | 12 | 1 | — | 1 | |
| Other microbial diseases | 3,833 | 157 | 95 | 158 | 1.66 |
| Infantile diseases . | 7,635 | 331 | 190 | 334 | 1.76 |
| All other causes . | 2,371 | 120 | 60 | 121 | 2.00 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes | 15,069 | 647 | 375 | 652 | 1.74 |

SCHEDULE L.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 2—5.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at ages 2—5. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000 (at age 3). | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool ÷ Rate of Mortality England and Wales. (5) |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|---|------------------------|--|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| | | | | | |
| Tuberculosis . . | 1,520 | 53 | 11 | 17 | 1.55 |
| Cancer . . . | 41 | | | | |
| Other microbic diseases | 2,717 | 118 | 21 | 37 | 1.76 |
| Infantile diseases . | 4,863 | 206 | 37 | 65 | 1.76 |
| All other causes . . | 2,516 | 97 | 19 | 31 | 1.63 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes . . . | 11,657 | 474 | 88 | 150 | 1.70 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|-------------------------|--------|-----|----|-----|------|
| Tuberculosis . . | 1,364 | 40 | 10 | 12 | 1.20 |
| Cancer . . . | 29 | | | | |
| Other microbic diseases | 2,508 | 113 | 19 | 33 | 1.74 |
| Infantile diseases . . | 5,234 | 217 | 41 | 64 | 1.56 |
| All other causes . . | 2,283 | 96 | 17 | 28 | 1.64 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes . . . | 11,418 | 466 | 87 | 137 | 1.57 |

SCHEDULE M.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 5—15.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at ages 5—15. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000 (at age 10). | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool + Rate of Mortality England and Wales. (5) |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------------------|--|------------------------|--|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| Tuberculosis . . . | 1,903 | 64 | 5 | 7 | 1·40 |
| Cancer . . . | 90 | 3 | | | |
| Other microbial diseases | 1,550 | 64 | 4 | 7 | 1·75 |
| Infantile diseases . | 2,133 | 81 | 5 | 8 | 1·60 |
| All other causes . . | 4,309 | 114 | 10 | 11 | 1·10 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes . . . | 9,985 | 326 | 24 | 33 | 1·42 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| Tuberculosis . . . | 2,491 | 89 | 6 | 11 | 1·83 |
| Cancer . . . | 56 | 1 | | | |
| Other microbial diseases | 1,566 | 71 | 4 | 8 | 2·00 |
| Infantile diseases . | 2,349 | 60 | 6 | 7 | 1·17 |
| All other causes . . | 3,431 | 98 | 8 | 12 | 1·50 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes . . . | 9,893 | 319 | 24 | 38 | 1·58 |

V.S.

K

SCHEDULE N.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 15—25.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at ages 15—25. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000 (at age 20). | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool + Rate of Mortality England and Wales. (5) |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------|--|------------------------|--|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| Tuberculosis . . . | 4,053 | 106 | 13 | 17 | 1.33 |
| Cancer . . . | 155 | 2 | 1 | | |
| Other microbic diseases | 1,709 | 67 | 6 | 11 | 1.83 |
| All other causes . . . | 4,923 | 134 | 15 | 22 | 1.47 |
| All causes . . . | 10,840 | 309 | 35 | 50 | 1.43 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|-------------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| Tuberculosis . . . | 4,437 | 127 | 13 | 18 | 1.38 |
| Cancer . . . | 119 | | | | |
| Other microbic diseases | 1,492 | 50 | 4 | 7 | 1.75 |
| All other causes . . . | 3,928 | 93 | 13 | 13 | 1.00 |
| All causes . . . | 9,976 | 270 | 30 | 38 | 1.27 |

SCHEDULE O.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 25—45.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at ages 25—45. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000 (at age 35). | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool ÷ Rate of Mortality England and Wales. (5) |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------|--|------------------------|--|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| Tuberculosis . . . | 10,664 | 400 | 21 | 38 | 1.81 |
| Cancer . . . | 1,295 | 37 | 3 | 4 | 1.33 |
| Other microbic diseases | 5,712 | 236 | 11 | 22 | 2.00 |
| All other causes . . . | 15,439 | 435 | 29 | 41 | 1.41 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes . . . | 33,110 | 1,108 | 64 | 105 | 1.64 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|-------------------------|--------|-----|----|----|------|
| Tuberculosis . . . | 8,463 | 278 | 15 | 24 | 1.60 |
| Cancer . . . | 2,585 | 58 | 5 | 5 | 1.00 |
| Other microbic diseases | 4,595 | 194 | 8 | 17 | 2.13 |
| All other causes . . . | 13,907 | 365 | 25 | 31 | 1.24 |
| | | | | | |
| All causes . . . | 29,550 | 895 | 53 | 77 | 1.45 |

SCHEDULE P.

COMPARATIVE TABLE OF ANALYSED RATES OF MORTALITY.

Age-group 45—65.

Males.

| Cause of Death. | Number of Deaths at ages 45—65. | | Rate of Mortality per 10,000 (at age 55). | | Rate of Mortality Liverpool ÷ Rate of Mortality England and Wales. (5) |
|--------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------|--|------------------------|--|
| | England and Wales. (1) | Liver- pool. (2) | England and Wales. (3) | Liver- pool. (4) | |
| Tuberculosis . . . | 6,714 | 260 | 25 | 52 | 2.08 |
| Cancer . . . | 7,528 | 187 | 28 | 37 | 1.32 |
| Other microbial diseases | 10,322. | 442 | 38 | 88 | 2.32 |
| All other causes . . . | 32,665 | 830 | 122 | 166 | 1.36 |
| All causes . . . | 57,229 | 1,719 | 213 | 343 | 1.61 |

Females.

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------|--------|-------|-----|-----|------|
| Tuberculosis . . . | 3,639 | 138 | 12 | 25 | 2.08 |
| Cancer . . . | 9,485 | 205 | 32 | 38 | 1.19 |
| Other microbial diseases | 7,501 | 380 | 25 | 70 | 2.80 |
| All other causes . . . | 28,248 | 730 | 94 | 134 | 1.43 |
| All causes . . . | 48,873 | 1,453 | 163 | 267 | 1.64 |

8

INDEX

ACCIDENTS, 44
Actual and natural increase in population, 21
Actuary, 2
Administrative area, 35
 classified record of deaths, in, 57
 counties, mortality from phthisis, 60
Age and sex distribution, 27
 at marriage of bachelors and spinsters, 37
 at marriage, increase in, 37
 return of, introduced 1821..8
Alsace-Lorraine, 26
Analysed mortality tables, 81 *et seq.*, 97
Analysis of mortality rates, 74, 107
Ante-natal pathology, 44
Antiseptic, surgical, 33
Armies, maximum numbers of, 31

BABYLONIAN census, 3
Bachelors, mean age at marriage, 37
Back-to-back tenements, 64
Birth rate, 40
 calculated on married female population, 40
 comparison of different countries and periods, 32
 effect of, on death rate among infants, 49
 England and Wales, France, Germany, 22 *et seq.*
 fall in, 40 *et seq.*
 France, 31
Boscawen, Dr., 3
“**British Empire, The**,” Frank Fox, 26
Bronchitis, 44, 83
Broncho-pneumonia, 44

CANCER, 66, 83
Causes of death, 44
 analysed mortality table, 81

Causes of death—continued.
 grouping of, 56
 infantile diseases, 44
 international list, 56
 short list, 108
Census,
 ancient Babylonian and Egyptian, 3
 central office, 11
 changes in method of tabulation, 1
 deafness, 8
 enumerators, 10
 errors in, 10
 Great Britain, 4 *et seq.*
 Greek, 3
 householders' schedule, 8 *et seq.*
 infirmity, 8
 Japan, Register Act of 1872..7
 occupations, 4
 Report of Committee, 1890..10
 Roman, 3
 Russian, 1898..5
 proposed for 1915..7
 summary registers, 10
 Sweden, 4
 tablets, 3
 United States of America, 4
Central Census Office, 11
 rates of mortality, 73
Changes in census records and the Registrar-General's report, 1
Child-bearing ages, 31
Classification of deaths, 57
Clitheroe, crude and standardised death rates, 55
Congenital debility, 83
Conquest of consumption, 45
Construction of mortality tables, 71
 periodically, 95
Consumption,
 conquest of, 45
 increases with density of population, 60
Contagious diseases, 45, 50
Convulsions, 44

Corrected death rates from cancer, 66
 County boroughs, mortality from phthisis, 60
 Croup, 49
 Crude death rate, 53

DATE of birth, 10
 Deafness, 8
 Death rate,
 among infants as affected by birth rate, 49
 among female and male population, 47, 82
 analysis of the causes of, 81
 as affected by migration, 63
 central, 73
 crude and standardised, 53
 England and Wales, 25, 46
 England and Wales, France and Germany, 22, 46
 from cancer, 66
 from phthisis, in Liverpool, Salford, Swansea, 63
 from phthisis, male lives, secondary maximum, 63
 index, 54
 infantile ages, 80
 standardised, 53, 80
 under five years of age, 40, 43
 Deaths in administrative areas, classified as to cause, age and sex, 57
 Decrease in infantile death rate, England and Wales, 49
 Density of population increases mortality from consumption, 60
 Diagnosis, improvement in, 59
 Diarrhoea, 44
 infantile, 51, 83
 Diphtheria, 44, 49
 epidemic, 57
 method of grouping, 83
 Diseases, contagious, 50
 infantile, 44 *et seq.*, 83
 of known microbic origin, 83
 preventable, 85
 Dunlop, Dr. J. C., 70

EFFECTIVE ages, population at, 27, 46
 Egyptian census, 3
 Engelmann, 45
 England and Wales,
 actual and natural increase, 21
 age and sex distribution, 27

England and Wales—*continued*.
 analysed rates of mortality, 83
 army, 31
 average birth and death rates (1861—1911), 25
 average rate of natural increase (1861—1911), 25
 death rates, 46
 decrease in infantile death rate, 49
 female population, 30
 growth of population, 18
 infantile population, 32
 male population, 30
 mean annual birth and death rates, 22, 49, 58
 mortality tables, 1891—1901 ; 1908—1910 ; 1911..77
 population at effective ages, 27
 in age-groups, 32
 rate of female and male mortality (1900—1902), 47
 rate of increase in population, 20
 rates of mortality, annual construction of, 75
 sex and age distribution, 27, 29
 Enteric fever, 57, 83
 Enumerators, census, 10
 Environment and liability to disease, 45
 Epidemic diarrhoea, Local Government Board leaflet, 51
 diseases, 57
 Errors in census, 10
 Erysipelas, 83
 Estimated population, intercensal, 75
 Expected deaths, 54

FALL in birth rate, 40
 marriage rate, 40
 Famine, Irish, 1846..26
 Farr, Dr., 70
 Female population,
 birth rate among married, 40
 fertility of, 42
 French and German, 31
 in quinary age-groups, 33
 Females, deaths from phthisis, 62
 rates of mortality, 47, 81, 86, 87
 Fertility, legitimate and illegitimate, 42
 of marriage, 17, 40
 Fever, 58
 enteric, 57

"First of Empires," Dr. Boscowen, 3
 Flies, 52
 Fox, F., 26
 France,
 age and sex distribution, 27
 et seq.
 and Germany, populations equal between 1861 and 1871.. 26
 army, 31
 birth rate in, 31
 death rates, 46 *et seq.*
 female population between ages 15—45.. 31
 growth of population, 19, 26
 male population, 31
 mean annual birth and death rates, 22
 population at effective ages, 27, 46
 population equalled that of United Kingdom, 1892.. 26
 rate of female and male mortality (1900—1902), 47
 rate of increase in population, 26
 sex and age distribution, 27
 et seq.
 stationary condition of population, 26
 French-Canadian, size of family, 25

 GARLAND, conquest of consumption, 45
 Germany,
 age and sex distribution, 28, 29
 and France, populations equal between 1861 and 1871.. 26
 army, 31
 death rates, 46 *et seq.*
 female population between ages 15—45.. 31
 growth of population, 19
 male population, 31
 mean annual birth and death rates, 22
 population of, 26
 at effective ages, 28, 46
 rates of female and male mortality (1900—1902), 47
 sex and age distribution, 28, 29
 Gorgas, Surgeon-General W. C., 51

 Graduation, 74
 Great Britain,
 census, 1801.. 4
 1911.. 10
 schedules, 1801—1841.. 8
 Greek census, 3

 HISTORIANS and vital statistics, 2
 Hollerith sorting and tabulating machines, 11 *et seq.*
 Hope, Dr. E. W., 64
 Householders' schedule, 8 *et seq.*
 Housing and overcrowding, 66
 Hypothetical death rates, 55

 ILLEGITIMACY, 40
 Increase in average age at marriage, 37
 population, 21, 25
 Index, death rate, 54
 Infancy, perils of, 43
 Infantile ages,
 calculation of mortality rates at, 106
 death rate, as affected by birth rate, 49
 death rates, 43, 80
 Infantile complaints, 83
 deaths, causes of, 43, 49
 diarrhoea, 51
 diphtheria, scarlet fever, etc., 50
 diseases, 83
 mean annual death rates, 49
 mortality, 50
 Local Government Board leaflet, 51
 Infection, tuberculosis, 45
 Infectious diseases, isolation of patients, 50
 Infirmity, question on census schedule, 8
 Influenza, 83
 Initial census, faults of, 5, 65
 returns, 4
 International death rates, 47
 list of causes of death, 56, 108
 Interpolation, osculatory, 76, 97
 Ireland, 26
 Isolation of patients, 50

 JAPAN, Census Register Act, 1872.. 7

KABUP, Herr, 97
 King, G., 97

LATHAM, Dr., 45
 Life tables, 69 *et seq.*
 Liverpool,
 analysed rates of mortality, 83
 crude and standardised death rates, 55
 death rate from phthisis, 63
 life table, 77
 rates of mortality, 75
 standardising factor, 55
 Local Government Board, 35
 leaflet on epidemic diarrhoea, 51
 report, 61, 62, 63
 use of international list of causes of death, 56
 London life table, 77
 Lung affection, 59

MALES, death rate from phthisis, 61
 mortality rates, 46
 population in quinary age-groups, 34
 Mallet, B., 35
 Manchester and compulsory notification of diseases, 50
 Marriage, fertility of, 17, 42
 increase in age at, 37
 of bachelors and spinsters, 37
 of minors, 38
 questions in householders' schedule, 17
 rate, 35 *et seq.*
 fall in, 40
 Marriage data, New Zealand, 17
 Scotland, 40
 Marriageable ages, rate of marriage at, 36
 Measles, 44, 49, 83
 complicated by rickets and diarrhoea, 51
 Median, 28
 Medical practitioner and vital statistics, 2
 Microbic origin, diseases of, 83
 Midwives Act, 1902. .33
 Migration, effect on population, 21
 of vagrants, etc., effect on death rates, 63
 Milk, contaminated, 45
 Minors, marriage of 38

Mortality rates,
 among females, 81
 analysed as to cause of death, 74, 81
 central, 73
 from phthisis, tuberculosis, etc. 65
 occupational, 70
 of Prudential Assurance Company, 79
 of various tables, 78
 Mortality tables,
 construction of, 71, 97
 definition of, 70
 England and Wales, London, Liverpool, 77 *et seq.*
 national, municipal and occupational, 2, 69
 periodical construction of, 95
 practical uses of, 77 *et seq.*
 Mosquitoes, 52

NATIONAL Health Insurance Act, 1911. 17
 National Health Insurance, mortality table, 77
 Natural increase in population, 21
 rates of, 23
 New Zealand, marriage data, 17
 Notifiable diseases, 50

OBSTETRICS, 33
 Occupational mortality,
 Dr. J. C. Dunlop, 70
 Registrar-General's report, 70
 tables, 69
 Occupations census, 1801..4
 Ophthalmia, 52
 Osculatory interpolation, 76, 97
 Over-crowding, 65

PANAMA, 51
 Pathology, ante-natal, 44
 Pell, Professor, 106
 Periodical construction of mortality tables, 95
 Phthisis, 56, 59
 and overcrowding, 65
 death rate from, male lives, 61, 63
 death rate in Liverpool, Salford, and Swansea, 63
 relative mortality in counties and towns, 60, 61

Phthisis—continued.
 standardised death rates, 63
 standardising factor, 64

Pneumonia, 44, 83

Population,
 age and sex distribution, 53
 at effective ages in France and Germany, 46
 birth rate among married female, 40
 estimated intercensal, 75
 fall in birth rate calculated on total, 40
 French and German women between ages 15—45.. 31
 Germany, 26
 growth of, 18 *et seq.*
 in age-groups, England and Wales, 32
 Ireland and Scotland, 26
 living in overcrowded conditions, 65
 natural and actual increase, 21
 of France and Germany equal (1861—1871), 26
 of United Kingdom and France equal in 1892.. 26
 rate of increase,
 England and Wales, 20
 France, 24, 26
 sex and age distribution, 53

Potato famine, Irish, 26

Premature birth, 44

Preventable disease, 85

Probabilities of life and death, 71

Prudential Assurance Company,
 rates of mortality, 1913.. 79

Public Health Act, 1875.. 57

Puerperal fever, 83

Pulmonary tuberculosis, 60

Pyrexia, 57

QUARTILE, 28

RATE of increase in population,
 England and Wales, 20
 France, 19, 26
 Germany, 18, 26

Rate of marriage, 35
 at marriageable ages, 36

Rates of mortality,
 analysed as to cause, 74, 83,
 111
 central, 73
 England and Wales, 75
 female, 47

Rates of mortality—continued.
 Liverpool, 75
 Prudential Assurance Company, 79

Record of deaths in administrative areas, 57

Refuse, need for removal, 52

Register Act, Japan, 1872.. 7

Registration area, 35

Report of Census Committee, 1890
 .. 10
 Local Government Board,
 63
 Registrar-General, 2, 35,
 56, 60, 64, 75, 79

Respiratory diseases, 83

Rheumatic fever, 83

Rickets, 51

Roman census, 3

Rural districts, infantile mortality, 50

Russia, census, 1898.. 5
 proposed for 1915.. 7

SALFORD, death rate from phthisis, 63

Sanitary reforms, 33, 34, 43

Sanitation, 51, 68

Saving of life, 33

Scarlet fever, 49, 83

Schedules, census, Great Britain,
 1801.. 4
 1841.. 8
 1911.. 10

Scotland, marriage data, 40
 population, 26

Sex and age, distribution, 27

Short list of causes of death, 56, 108

Sixth English life table, 77

Small-pox, 58

Sorting machines, 11

Spinsters, mean age at marriage, 37

Sprague, Dr. T. B., 97

Sputum, a cause of infection, 45

Standardised death rates, 53, 81
 phthisis, 63

Standardising factor, 54, 64

Statesman and vital statistics, 2

Statistician and vital statistics, 2

Stevenson, Dr.,
 on death rates from phthisis,
 63
 on whooping cough, 50

Summary of census enumeration,
 1801.. 6
 registers, census, 10

Surgical antisepsis, 33

INDEX

| | |
|--|---|
| Swansea death rate from phthisis, 63 Swedish census, 4 TABLES , mortality, 69, 118 Tablets, census, 3 Tabulating machines, 11 Tenements, back-to-back, 64 <i>Times</i> , letter to, on deafness, 8 Tuberculosis, 44, 45, 52, 58, 83 pulmonary, 60 standardising factor, 64 statistics, 63 Typhus, 57 | United Kingdom— <i>continued</i> . population equalled that of France, 1892. .26 United States of America, census, 4 Urban districts, infantile mortality 50 |
| | VESPASIAN , 3 Vital statistics, relation to the professions, 2 study of, 1 |
| | WHOOPING cough, 49, 51, 83 |
| | YEARSLEY MACLEOD , letter to <i>Times</i> , 9 |

1913

CONSTABLE & COMPANY LTD

TECHNICAL & SCIENTIFIC BOOKS

CONTENTS

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Glasgow Text-books of Civil Engineering | 2 |
| Outlines of Industrial Chemistry | 3 |
| The D.-S. Technical Dictionaries | 4 |
| Encyclopædia of Municipal and Sanitary Engineering | 5 |
| Practical Manuals for Practical Men | 6 |
| The "Westminster" Series | 7 |
| Internal Combustion Engines | 8 |
| Gas and Gas Engines | 9 |
| Steam Engines, Boilers, etc. | 10 |
| Fuel and Smoke | 12 |
| Machinery, Power Plants, etc. | 13 |
| Pumps | 15 |
| Iron, Steel, and other Metals | 15 |
| Motor Cars and Engines | 17 |
| Aeronautics | 18 |
| Marine and Naval Machinery | 19 |
| Turbines and Hydraulics | 20 |
| Railway Engineering | 21 |
| Reinforced Concrete and Cement | 22 |
| Civil Engineering, Building Construction, etc. | 23 |
| Surveying, etc. | 24 |
| Municipal Engineering | 25 |
| Irrigation and Water Supply | 26 |
| Telegraphy and Telephony | 27 |
| Electrical Engineering | 28 |
| Electro-Chemistry, etc. | 31 |
| Lighting | 32 |
| Thermodynamics | 32 |
| Physics and Chemistry | 33 |
| Mathematics | 38 |
| Manufacture and Industries | 39 |
| Arts and Crafts | 43 |
| Useful Handbooks and Tables | 43 |
| Natural History, Botany, Nature Study, etc. | 44 |
| Agriculture and Farming | 47 |
| Law, Patents, etc. | 48 |
| Miscellaneous | 49 |
| Bedrock | 51 |
| Index | 52 |

LONDON: 10 ORANGE ST. LEICESTER SQUARE
Telephone:- 12432 CENTRAL. Telegrams:- DHAGOBA, LONDON.

The Glasgow Text-Books of Civil Engineering

Edited by G. MONCUR, B.Sc., M.Inst.C.E., Professor of Civil Engineering at the Royal Technical College, Glasgow.

Railway Signal Engineering (Mechanical).

By Leonard P. Lewis, of the Caledonian Railway; Lecturer on Railway Signalling at the Royal Technical College, Glasgow. *Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 8/- net. (See p. 21.)*

Modern Sanitary Engineering.

Part I.: House Drainage. By Gilbert Thomson, M.A., F.R.S.E., M.Inst.C.E. *Illustrated. 6/- net. (See p. 25.)*

Reinforced Concrete Railway Structures.

By J. D. W. Ball, A.M.Inst.C.E. *Illustrated. 8/- net. (See p. 21.)*

OTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW.

Surveying. By J. Williamson, A.M.Inst.C.E.

Foundations. By W. Simpson, M.Inst.C.E.

Earthwork. By W. A. Kemp.

Railway Permanent Way. By W. A. Messer, A.M.Inst.C.E.

Bridge Work.

Gas Engineering.

Equipment of Docks.

Caisson Construction.

Materials of Construction.

Tunnelling.

Materials of Construction.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Outlines of Industrial Chemistry

A SERIES OF TEXT-BOOKS INTRODUCTORY TO
THE CHEMISTRY OF THE NATIONAL INDUSTRIES.

EDITED BY

GUY D. BENGOUGH, M.A., D.Sc.

An Introduction to the Study of Fuel.

By F. J. Brislee, D.Sc.

With many Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net. (See p. 12.)

The Chemistry of Dyeing and Bleaching of Vegetable Fibrous Materials.

By Julius Hübner, M.Sc. Tech., F.I.C.

Demy 8vo. Illustrated. 14/- net. (See p. 37.)

The Chemistry of the Rubber Industry.

By Harold E. Potts, M.Sc. 5/- net. (See p. 38.)

Iron and Steel. An Introductory Textbook for Engineers and Metallurgists.

By O. F. Hudson, M.Sc., A.R.C.S., and Guy D.
Bengough, M.A., D.Sc. 6/- net. (See p. 16.)

The Chemistry of the Oil Industry.

By J. E. Southcombe, M.Sc., F.C.S. 7/6 net. (See p. 35.)

TO BE FOLLOWED SHORTLY BY VOLUMES DEALING WITH

Leather Trades.

By H. Garner Bennett, F.C.S., M.F.C.

Concrete, Cement, and Bricks.

Dairy Trades.

Alkali and Sulphuric Acid.

Photographic Industries.

And other Volumes.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book,

A Series of Technical Dictionaries in Six Languages.

The D.-S. Series of Technical Dictionaries in Six Languages.

English. Spanish. German. Russian. French. Italian.

With each word, term, or item, so far as it is possible, a diagram, formula, or symbol is given, so that error or inaccuracy is almost impossible.

VOL. I.—**The Elements of Machinery** and the Tools most frequently used in Working Metal and Wood. Price 5/- net, cloth; 7/6 net, leather.

VOL. II.—**Electrical Engineering**, including Telegraphy and Telephony. Price 25/- net, cloth; 30/- net, leather.

VOL. III.—**Steam Boilers and Steam Engines**. Price 16/- net, cloth; 20/- net, leather.

VOL. IV.—**Internal Combustion Engines**. Price 8/- net, cloth; 12/- net, leather.

VOL. V.—**Railway Construction and Operation**. Price 12/- net, cloth; 16/- net, leather.

VOL. VI.—**Railway Rolling Stock**. Price 10/6 net, cloth; 14/- net, leather.

VOL. VII.—**Hoisting and Conveying Machinery**. Price 10/6 net, cloth; 14/- net, leather.

VOL. VIII.—**Reinforced Concrete in Sub- and Superstructure**. Compiled by Heinrich Becher. Price 6/- net, cloth; 8/6 net, leather.

VOL. IX.—**Machine Tools** (Metal Working; Wood Working). Compiled by Wilhelm Wagner. Price 9/- net, cloth; 12/6 net, leather.

VOL. X.—**Motor Vehicles** (Motor Cars, Motor Boats, Motor Air Ships, Flying Machines). Edited by Rudolf Urtel. Price 12/- net, cloth; 16/- net, leather.

VOL. XI.—**Metallurgy**. Price 10/6 net, cloth; 14/- net, leather.

IN PREPARATION:—Vol. XII.—**Hydraulics**.

Vol. XIII.—**Ironwork Construction**.

SOME PRESS OPINIONS:

"We heartily recommend the work to all who have occasion to read foreign articles on engineering."—*Mining Engineering*.

"The best book, or series of books, of its kind yet attempted."—*The Engineer*.

"These Dictionaries are the best of the kind yet attempted, and their arrangement and design leave nothing to be desired."—*Surveyor*.

"Anyone desiring a Technical Dictionary for a foreign language will find this the most comprehensive and explicit that has ever been issued."—*Mechanical Engineer*.

Detailed Prospectus post free.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Municipal Engineering.

THE ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF MUNICIPAL AND SANITARY ENGINEERING.

EDITED BY

W. H. MAXWELL, A.M.Inst.C.E.

Borough and Waterworks Engineer, Tunbridge Wells Corporation, etc.

In one volume.

Cloth. Price 42/- net.

Among the many Contributors to this exhaustive work are:—

ADAMS, Professor HENRY, M.Inst.C.E., M.I. Mech.E., F.S.I., F.R.San.I.
ANGEL, R. J., M.Inst.C.E., A.R.I.B.A., Borough Engineer and Surveyor, Bermondsey.
BURNET, E. LANCASTER, A.M.Inst.C.E., A.M.I. Mech.E., Consulting Engineer.
CHAMBERS, SIDNEY H., Surveyor, Hampton Urban District Council.
DIBBIN, W. J., F.I.C., F.C.S., formerly Chemist and Superintending Gas Engineer, London County Council.
FIRTH, Lieut-Col. R. H., R.A.M.C.
FOWLER, Dr. GILBERT J., F.I.C., Consulting Chemist to the Manchester Corporation Rivers Committee.
FREEMAN, ALBERT C., M.S.A.
FREEMAN, W. MARSHALL, of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law.
FRETWELL, W. E., Lecturer on Plumbing and Sanitary Science, L.C.C. School of Building.
GARFIELD, JOSEPH, A.M.Inst.C.E., Sewerage Engineer, Bradford.
HART, GEORGE A., Sewerage Engineer, Leeds.
HOBART, H. M., M.Inst.C.E., M.I.E.E., etc.

JENNINGS, ARTHUR SEYMOUR, Editor of *The Decorator*.
JENSEN, GERARD J. G., C.E., Consulting Engineer.
KENWOOD, H. R., M.B., B.S., D.P.H., Professor of Hygiene and Public Health, University College, London.
LATHAM, FRANK, M.Inst.C.E., Borough Engineer and Surveyor, Penzance.
MARTIN, ARTHUR J., M.Inst.C.E., Consulting Engineer.
MOOR, C. G., M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S., Public Analyst for the County of Dorset and the Borough of Poole.
OWENS, DR. JOHN S., A.M.Inst.C.E.
PARTRIDGE, W., F.I.C.
PORDAGE, A., Firemaster, City of Edinburgh.
RIDEAL, S., D.Sc. Lond., F.I.C., F.R.San.I.
THRESH, JOHN C., M.D., D.Sc., Medical Officer of Health for the County of Essex.
THUDICHUM, GEORGE, F.I.C.
WATSON, JOHN D., M.Inst.C.E., Engineer to the Birmingham, Tame and Rea District Drainage Board.
WEBBER, W. H. Y., C.E., Consulting Engineer.

A detailed Prospectus with list of Contents post free on application.

PRESS APPRECIATIONS.

"A book which will be found indispensable by every official, teacher and student."—*Electrical Engineer*.

"This splendid work which represents the very latest data and practice in the important branches of science which it covers. . . . A book which should become a recognised work of reference among those for whom it is written."—*Electricity*.

"A work which contains just the gist of every important matter. The descriptive matter is rendered still more beneficial by a host of excellent illustrations."—*Iron and Steel Trades Journal*.

"The volume now before us presents, in dictionary form, a series of articles and notes dealing with every branch of municipal and sanitary engineering, in clear and simple terms, quite intelligible to the lay reader. The articles have been written by experts in every branch of work concerned, and the encyclopædia as a whole forms A MOST VALUABLE COMPENDIUM, WHICH WE HAVE CONFIDENCE IN RECOMMENDING."—*The Builder*.

"Lucidly written . . . the book is an excellent one and should be of great assistance to all who are engaged, or otherwise interested, in electricity, water sewage, etc."—*Manchester Guardian*.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Practical Manuals for Practical Men

Fully Illustrated and Indexed

FOUNDATIONS AND FIXING MACHINERY.

By **Francis H. Davies.** 2/- net.

Electric Wiremen's Manuals.

TESTING AND LOCALIZING FAULTS.

By **J. Wright.** 1/- net.

ARC LAMPS AND ACCESSORY APPARATUS.

By **J. H. Johnson, A.M.I.E.E.** 1/6 net.

MOTORS, SECONDARY BATTERIES, MEASURING INSTRUMENTS AND SWITCHGEAR.

By **S. K. Broadfoot, A.M.I.E.E.** 1/- net.

MILL AND FACTORY WIRING.

By **R. G. Devey.** 2/- net.

ELECTRIC MINING INSTALLATIONS.

By **P. W. Freudemacher, A.M.I.E.E.** 2/- net.

SHIP WIRING AND FITTING.

By **T. M. Johnson.** 1/- net.

BELLS, INDICATORS, TELEPHONES, ALARMS, ETC.

By **J. B. Redfern** and **J. Savin.** 1/6 net.

OTHER VOLUMES IN PREPARATION.

FROM THE TECHNICAL PRESS.

"A valuable series of manuals."—*Electricity*.

"Clearly written and adequately illustrated."—*English Mechanic*.

The Mining World, speaking of the Series, says:—"Likely to be very popular considering the clear manner in which the authors have set down their statements, and the useful illustrations."

The Iron and Coal Trades Review, referring to the Series, says:—"Handy pocket manuals for the practical man."

"A useful little primer . . . The book ('Arc Lamps and Accessory Apparatus') is an eminently practical one, and should be of great assistance when considering the most useful and serviceable arc lamp to adopt under varying circumstances. . . . The author has dealt with the troubles which are usually met with and the best methods of overcoming them."—*Hardware Trade Journal*.

"The author has dealt with his subject ('Mill and Factory Wiring') in a manner which is essentially practical, and has produced a book which is lucid in style, and should fulfil his intention as a manual for wiremen, contractors and electricians. The matter is rendered clear by copious illustrations."—*Surveyor*.

"All that one need know in connection with mill and factory wiring."—*The Mining World*.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

The "Westminster" Series

Uniform. Extra Crown 8vo. Fully Illustrated. 6/- net each.

Soils and Manures. By J. ALAN MURRAY, B.Sc.

The Manufacture of Paper. By R. W. SINDALL, F.C.S.

Timber. By J. R. BATERDEN, A.M.I.C.E.

Electric Lamps. By MAURICE SOLOMON, A.C.G.I., A.M.I.E.E.

Textiles and their Manufacture. By ALDRED BARKER, M.Sc.,
Technical College, Bradford.

The Precious Metals: comprising Gold, Silver, and Platinum.

By THOMAS K. ROSE, D.Sc., of the Royal Mint.

Decorative Glass Processes. By A. L. DUTHIE.

The Railway Locomotive. By VAUGHAN PENDRED, late Editor
of *The Engineer*.

Iron and Steel. By J. H. STANSBIE, B.Sc. (Lond.), F.I.C.

Town Gas for Lighting and Heating. By W. H. Y.
WEBBER, C.E.

**Liquid and Gaseous Fuels, and the Part they play in
Modern Power Production.** By Professor VIVIAN B.
LEWIS, F.I.C., F.C.S., Prof. of Chemistry, Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

Electric Power and Traction. By F. H. DAVIES, A.M.I.E.E.
Coal. By JAMES TONGE, M.I.M.E., F.G.S., etc. (Lecturer on
Mining at Victoria University, Manchester).

**India-Rubber and its Manufacture, with Chapters on
Gutta-Percha and Balata.** By H. L. TERRY, F.I.C.,
Assoc. Inst. M.M.

The Book: Its History and Development. By CYRIL
DAVENPORT, F.S.A.

Glass Manufacture. By WALTER ROSENHAIN, Superintendent
of the Department of Metallurgy in the National Physical Laboratory.

**The Law and Commercial Usage of Patents, Designs, and
Trade Marks.** By KENNETH R. SWAN, B.A. (Oxon.), of the
Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law.

Precious Stones. With a chapter on Artificial Stones.
By W. GOODCHILD, M.B., B.Ch.

Electro-Metallurgy. By J. B. C. KERSHAW, F.I.C.

Natural Sources of Power. By ROBERT S. BALL, B.Sc.,
A.M.I.C.E.

Radio-Telegraphy. By C. C. F. MONCKTON, M.I.E.E.

**Introduction to the Chemistry and Physics of Building
Materials.** By ALAN E. MUNBY, M.A. (Cantab.).

The Gas Engine. By W. J. MARSHALL, A.M.I.M.E., and
Captain H. RIALL SANKEY, R.E., M.I.C.E.

Photography. By ALFRED WATKINS, Past-President of the
Photographic Convention, 1907.

Wood Pulp. By CHARLES F. CROSS, B.Sc., F.I.C., E. J. BEVAN,
F.I.C., and R. W. SINDALL, F.C.S.

FURTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW AT INTERVALS.

*Separate detailed prospectuses can be had on application, also a descriptive list
of the Series.*

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Internal Combustion Engines.

Internal Combustion Engines

The Internal Combustion Engine : Being a Text-Book on Gas, Oil, and Petrol Engines, for the use of Students and Engineers.

By H. E. Wimperis, M.A., Assoc.M.Inst.C.E.,
Assoc.M.Inst.E.E. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

A Primer of the Internal Combustion Engine.

By H. E. Wimperis, M.A., Assoc. M. Inst. C. E., etc. 2/6 net.

The Design and Construction of Internal-Combustion Engines : A Handbook for Designers and Builders of Gas and Oil Engines.

By Hugo Güldner. Translated from the Second Revised Edition, with additions on American Engines, by H. Diederichs, Professor of Experimental Engineering, Cornell University. Imperial 8vo. Illustrated. 42/- net.

The Construction and Working of Internal Combustion Engines.

BEING A PRACTICAL MANUAL FOR GAS ENGINE DESIGNERS, REPAIRERS AND USERS. BY R. E. Mathot. Translated by W. A. Tookey. Medium 8vo. With over 350 Illustrations. 24/- net.

The Diesel Engine for Land and Marine Purpose. Second Edition.

By A. P. Chalkley, B.Sc., A.M.Inst.C.E., A.I.E.E. With an Introduction by DR. DIESEL. 8/6 net.

CONTENTS.—Expansion of Gases. Adiabatic Expansion. Isothermal Expansion. Working Cycles. Thermodynamic Cycles. Constant Temperature Cycle. Constant Volume Cycle. Constant Pressure Cycle. Diesel Engine Cycle. Reasons for the High Efficiency of the Diesel Engine. Four-Cycle Engine. Two-Cycle Engine. Two-Cycle Double-Acting Engine. Horizontal Engine. High-Speed Vertical Engine. Relative Advantages of the Various Types of Engine. Limiting Power of Diesel Engines. Fuel for Diesel Engines. General Remarks. Four-Cycle Single Acting Engine; General Arrangement. Starting and Running. Description of Four-Cycle Engine. Valves and Cams. Regulation of the Engine. Types of Four-Cycle Engines. High-Speed Engine. Horizontal Engine. Two-Cycle Engine. Air Compressors for Diesel Engines. General Remarks. Space Occupied and General Dimensions. Starting up the Engine. Management of Diesel Engines. Cost of Operation of Diesel Engines. Object of Testing. Test on 200-B.H.P. Diesel Engine. Test on 300-B.H.P.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Internal Combustion Engines—continued.

The Diesel Engine for Land and Marine Purposes—continued.

High-Speed Marine Engine. Test on 500-B.H.P. Engine. Test on High-Speed Diesel Engine. General Considerations. Advantages of the Diesel Engine for Marine Work. Design and Arrangement of Diesel Marine Engines. Methods of Reversing Diesel Engines. Auxiliaries for Diesel Ships. Two-Cycle Engine; Swiss Type. Swedish Type. German Types. Four-Cycle Engine; Dutch Type. German Types. The Future of the Diesel Engine. Lloyds' Rules for Internal Combustion Marine Engines. Diesel's Original Patent.

Gas and Gas Engines

The Gas Engine.

By W. J. Marshall, A.M.Inst.M.E., and Captain H. Riall Sankey, late R.E., M.Inst.M.E., etc.

Illustrated. Extra Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS.—Theory of the Gas Engine. The Otto Cycle. The Two-Stroke Cycle. Water Cooling of Gas Engine Parts. Ignition. Operating Gas Engines. Arrangement of a Gas Engine Installation. The Testing of Gas Engines. Governing. Gas and Gas Producers.

The Energy-Diagram for Gas. By F. W. Burstell,

M.A., Chance Professor of Mechanical Engineering in the University of Birmingham.

With Descriptive Text. 5/- net. The Diagram sold separately, 2/- net.

American Gas-Engineering Practice.

By M. Nisbet-Latta, Member American Gas Institute, Member American Society of Mechanical Engineers.

460 pages and 142 illustrations. Demy 8vo. 18/- net.

Gas Engine Design.

By Charles Edward Lucke, Ph.D., Mechanical Engineering Department, Columbia University, New York City.

Illustrated with numerous Designs. Demy 8vo. 12/6 net.

Gas Engine Construction.

Second Edition.

By Henry V. A. Parsell, Jr., M.A.I.E.E., and Arthur J. Weed, M.E. Fully Illustrated. 304 pages. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

Gas, Gasoline, and Oil Engines, including Gas Producer Plants.

By Gardner D. Hiscox, M.E., Author of "Mechanical Movements," "Compressed Air," etc.
Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Gas and Gas Engines—continued.

British Progress in Gas Works Plant and Machinery. By **C. E. Brackenbury, C.E.**, Author

"Modern Methods of Saving Labour in Gas Works."
Illustrated. Super-Royal 8vo. 6/- net.

Town Gas and its Uses for the Production of Light, Heat, and Motive Power.

By **W. H. Y. Webber, C.E.**
With 71 Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Steam Engines, Boilers, etc.

The Modern Steam Engine : Theory, Design, Construction, Use. By **John Richardson, M.Inst.C.E.**

With 300 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 7/6 net.

This is a thoroughly practical text-book, but it will also commend itself to all who want to obtain a clear and comprehensive knowledge of the steam engine.

The Una-flow Steam Engine.

By **J. Stumpf.** *Fully Illustrated. 10/6 net.*

Turbines applied to Marine Propulsion.

By **Stanley J. Reed.** *Fully Illustrated. 16/- net.*

Steam Turbines :

Second Revised and Enlarged Edition.

WITH AN APPENDIX ON GAS TURBINES AND THE FUTURE OF HEAT ENGINES.

By **Dr. A. Stodola,** Professor at the Polytechnikum in Zurich, Authorised Translation by **Dr. Louis C. Loewenstein,** Department of Mechanical Engineering, Lehigh University.

With 241 Cuts and 3 Lithograph Tables. 488 pages. Cloth. Demy 8vo. 21/- net.

Boiler Explosions, Collapses, and Mishaps.

By **E. J. Rimmer, B.Sc., etc.** *4/6 net.*

The Steam Engine and Turbine.

By **Robert C. H. Heck, M.E.** *20/- net.*

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Steam Engines, Boilers, etc.—continued.

Engine Tests and Boiler Efficiencies.

By J. Buchetti. Translated and Edited from the 3rd Edition by Alexander Russell, M.I.E.E., etc.
Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

Boiler Draught. By H. Keay Pratt, A.M.I.Mech.E.

Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 4/- net.

CONTENTS:—Draught. Calculations relating to Air. Chimneys. Construction. Artificial Draught. Forced Draught. Induced Draught. A Comparison. The Application of Mechanical Draught for Land Installations. The Application of Mechanical Draught in Marine Practice. The Chemistry of Combustion. Index.

Marine Double-ended Boilers. By John Gray.

Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 5/- net.

Steam Boilers : Their History and Development.

By H. H. Powles, M.Inst.M.E., etc.
Fully Illustrated. Imperial 8vo. 24/- net.

Boiler Construction. By Frank B. Kleinhans.

420 pages, with nearly 400 Figures and Tables. Demy 8vo. 12/6 net.

Steam Pipes : Their Design and Construction.

By W. H. Booth, Author of "Liquid Fuel," etc. *Second Edition.*
Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 5/- net.

The New Steam Tables. Calculated from Professor Callendar's Researches.

By Professor C. A. M. Smith, M.Sc., and A. G. Warren, S.Sc. *4/- net.*

Experimental Researches on the Flow of Steam through Nozzles and Orifices, to which is added a note on the Flow of Hot Water.

By A. Rateau. *Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.*

Superheat, Superheating, and their Control.

By W. H. Booth. *Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.*

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Fuel and Smoke.

Fuel and Smoke

An Introduction to the Study of Fuel.

A text-book for those entering the Engineering, Chemical and Technical Industries.

By **F. J. Brislee, D.Sc.**

With many Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

General Chemical Principles. Weight and Volume of Air required for Combustion. Analysis of Fuel and Flue Gases. Calorimetry and Determination of the Heating Value of a Fuel. Measurement of High Temperatures. Pyrometry. Calculations of Combustion Temperatures. Natural Solid Fuels. Artificial Solid Fuels. Gaseous Fuel. The Manufacture of Producer Gas and Water Gas. Theory of the Producer Gas and Water Gas Reactions. Explosion and the Explosion Engine. Air Supply and Measurement of Draught. Furnace Efficiency and Fuel Economy. Heat Balances, Furnace and Boiler Tests. Liquid Fuels.

Liquid Fuel and its Apparatus. By **William H. Booth, F.G.S., M.Am.Soc.C.E.**, Author of "Liquid Fuel and its Combustion," etc. *Demy 8vo. Price 6/- net.*

PART I.—THEORY AND PRINCIPLES.

PART II.—PRACTICE.

PART III.—TABLES AND DATA.

Liquid Fuel and its Combustion.

By **W. H. Booth, F.G.S., M.Am.Soc.C.E.**, Author of "Water Softening and Treatment," "Steam Pipes: Their Design and Construction."

With about 120 Illustrations and Diagrams. Imp. 8vo. 24/- net.

Smoke Prevention and Fuel Economy.

By **W. H. Booth, F.G.S., M.Am.Soc.C.E., and J. B. C. Kershaw, F.I.C.**

Fully Illustrated. Third Edition, revised and enlarged. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.

Liquid and Gaseous Fuels, and the Part they play in Modern Power Production.

By **Professor Vivian B. Lewes, F.I.C., F.C.S.**, Prof. of Chemistry, Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

With 54 Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Fuel, Gas and Water Analysis for Steam Users.

By **J. B. C. Kershaw, F.I.C.** *Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.*

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Fuel and Smoke—continued.

Coal.

By James Tonge, M.I.M.E., F.G.S., etc. (Lecturer on Mining at Victoria University, Manchester.) With 46 Illustrations. *Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.*

Machinery, Power Plants, etc.

Machine Design.

By Charles H. Benjamin, Professor of Mechanical Engineering in the Case School of Applied Science. *Numerous Diagrams and Tables. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.*

A Handbook of Testing.

I.—Materials.

By C. A. Smith, B.Sc., Assoc.M.Inst.M.E., Assoc. M.Inst.E.E. Professor of Engineering in the University of Hong Kong, late of East London College, Author of "Lectures on Suction Gas Plants," etc. *Demy 8vo. 6/- net.*

II.—Prime Movers. *In preparation.*

Mechanical Movements, Powers, Devices and Appliances.

By Gardner D. Hiscox, M.E., Author of "Gas, Gasoline, and Oil Engines," etc.

Over 400 pages. 1646 Illustrations and Descriptive Text. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

Mechanical Appliances.

SUPPLEMENTARY VOLUME TO MECHANICAL MOVEMENTS.

By Gardner D. Hiscox, M.E.

400 pages. About 1,000 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

The Elements of Mechanics of Materials.

A TEXT-BOOK FOR STUDENTS IN ENGINEERING COURSES.

By C. E. Houghton, A.B., M.M.E. *Demy 8vo. Illustrated. 7/6 net.*

Water Softening and Treatment : Condensing

Plant, Feed Pumps and Heaters for Steam Users and Manufacturers. By William H. Booth. *Second Edition. With Tables and many Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 7/6 net.*

Cranes : Their Construction, Mechanical Equipment and Working.

By Anton Böttcher. Translated and supplemented with descriptions of English, American and Continental Practice, by A. Tolhausen, C.E. *Fully Illustrated. Crown 4to. 42/- net.*
"This is by far the finest general work on cranes that has ever appeared. It is very voluminous and illustrated, and describes all existing types."—*Engineer.*

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Engineering Workshops, Machines and Processes.

By F. Zur Nedden. Translated by John A. Davenport,
With an Introduction by Sir A. B. W. Kennedy, LL.D.,
F.R.S. Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.

Dies : Their Construction and Use for the Modern Working of Sheet Metals. By Joseph V. Woodworth.
384 pages. With Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 12/6 net.

Modern American Machine Tools.

By C. H. Benjamin, Professor of Mechanical Engineering,
Case School of Applied Science, Cleveland, Ohio, U.S.A.,
Member of American Society of Mechanical Engineers.
With 134 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 18/- net.

Precision Grinding.

A PRACTICAL BOOK ON THE USE OF GRINDING MACHINERY FOR MACHINE MEN. By H. Darbyshire.
Pages viii. + 162. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Price 6/- net.

Shop Kinks :

A BOOK FOR ENGINEERS AND MACHINISTS SHOWING SPECIAL WAYS OF DOING BETTER, CHEAP AND RAPID WORK.
By Robert Grimshaw. With 222 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10/6 net.

Cams, and the Principles of their Construction.

By George Jepson, Instructor in Mechanical Drawing in the Massachusetts Normal School. Crown 8vo. 8/- net.

The Economic and Commercial Theory of Heat Power-Plants.

By Robert H. Smith, A.M.Inst.C.E., M.I.M.E., M.Inst.E.E., etc. Prof. Em. of Engineering and Mem. Ord. Meiji.
Numerous Diagrams. Demy 8vo. 24/- net.

Entropy : Or, Thermodynamics from an Engineer's Standpoint, and the Reversibility of Thermodynamics.

By James Swinburne, M.Inst.C.E., M.Inst.E.E., etc.
Illustrated with Diagrams. Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Machinery, Power Plants, etc.—continued.

Compressed Air : Its Production, Uses and Applications. By **Gardner D. Hiscox**, *Fifth Edition, Revised and Enlarged.* M.E., Author of "Mechanical Movements, Powers, Devices," etc. *665 pages. 540 Illustrations and 44 Air Tables. Demy 8vo. 20/- net.*

Natural Sources of Power.

By **Robert S. Ball, B.Sc., A.M.Inst.C.E.** *With 104 Diagrams and Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.*

Pumps

Centrifugal Pumps.

By **Louis C. Loewenstern, E.E., Ph.D., and Clarence P. Crissey, M.E.** *8vo. 320 Illustrations. 18/- net.*

CONTENTS.—Theory of Centrifugal Pumps. Consumption of Power and Efficiency. The Calculation of Impeller and Guide Vanes. Design of Important Pump Parts. Types of Centrifugal Pumps. Testing of Centrifugal Pumps.

Pumps and Pumping Engines : British Progress in.

By **Philip R. Björling**, Consulting Engineer, Author of "Pumps and Pump Motors;" "Pumps: their Construction and Management," etc. *Fully Illustrated. Super-Royal 8vo. 6/- net.*

Iron, Steel, and other Metals

The Basic Open-Hearth Steel Process.

By **Carl Dichmann**. Translated and Edited by **ALLEYNE REYNOLDS**. *Demy 8vo. Numerous Tables and Formulae. 10/6 net.*

CONTENTS.—Introductory. Physical Conditions in an Open-Hearth Furnace System. Buoyancy. General Remarks on Producer Gas. Raw Materials for Producer Working. Reactions on Gasification in the Producer. Stoichiometric Relations. Thermal Conditions in Gasification of Carbon. Influence of the Individual Reactions on the Temperature of Reaction. Influence of Incompleteness of Reactions. Distillation Gas. Producer Gas. Judgment of the Working of Producer from Analysis of the Gas. Temperatures in the Producer. Change of the Composition of Producer Gas in Conduits and Regenerator Chambers. Air Requirement for Combustion of Gas in the Open-Hearth Furnace. Temperatures and Transference of Heat in the Combustion Chamber of the Open-Hearth Furnace. Gas and Air on their way through the Furnace System. Reducing and Oxidising Processes. The Chemical Action of the Flame. Work done by Heat in the Open-Hearth Furnace. Enhancement of the Oxidising Action of the Flame. Occurrences in Open-Hearth Furnaces and their Judgment. The Principle Working Methods of the Basic Open-Hearth. Tables and Formulae.

** Write to **Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.**

Iron, Steel, and other Metals—continued.

Iron and Steel.

AN INTRODUCTORY TEXT-BOOK FOR ENGINEERS AND METALLURGISTS.

By **O. F. Hudson, M.Sc., A.R.C.S.**, Lecturer on Metallography, Birmingham University, with a Section on Corrosion by **Guy D. Bengough, M.A., D.Sc.**, Lecturer in Metallurgy, Liverpool University; Investigator to the Corrosion Committee of the Institute of Metals.

CONTENTS.—Section I.—Introductory.—Mechanical Testing. Smelting of Iron Ores. Properties of Cast Iron. Foundry Practice. Mixing Cast Iron for Foundry Work. Malleable Cast Iron. Wrought Iron. Manufacture of Steel.—Cementation Process.—Crucible Steel. Manufacture of Steel—Bessemer Process. Manufacture of Steel—Open-Hearth Process.—Electric Furnaces. Mechanical Treatment of Steel.—Reheating. Impurities in Steel. Constitution of Iron-Carbon Alloys. Heat Treatment of Steel. Special Steels. Steel Castings. Case Hardening.—Welding.

Section II.—The Corrosion of Steel and Iron.

Malleable Cast Iron.

By **S. Jones Parsons, M.E.** *Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.*

CONTENTS:—Melting. Moulding. Annealing. Cleaning and Straightening. Design. Patterns. Inspection and Testing. Supplementary Processes. Application.

General Foundry Practice : Being a Treatise on General Iron Founding, Job Loam Practice, Moulding, and Casting of Finer Metals, Practical Metallurgy in the Foundry, etc. By William Roxburgh, M.R.S.A.

With over 160 Figures and Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

CONTENTS:—General Iron Founding : Starting a Small Iron Foundry. Moulding Sands. Location of Impurities. Core Gum. Blow Holes. Burning Castings. Venting. The Use of the Riser in Casting. Chaplets. Shrinkage. Pressure of Molten Iron (Ferro-Static Pressure). Feeding or the Compression of Metals. Metal Mixing. Temperature. Defects in Cast-iron Castings. Special Pipes (and Patterns). Green-Sand and Dry-Sand. Core Clipping. Machine and Snap Flask Moulding. Moulding Cylinders and Cylinder Cores. Jacketed Cylinders. Core-Sands. Moulding a Corliss Cylinder in Dry-Sand. General Pipe Core Making. Chilled Castings. Flasks or Moulding Boxes. Gates and Gating. Jobbing Loam Practice : Loam Moulding. Moulding a 36 in. Cylinder Liner. Moulding a Slide Valve Cylinder. Moulding a Cylinder Cover. Cores and Core Irons for a Slide Valve Cylinder. Moulding a Piston. Loam Moulding in Boxes or Casings. Moulding a 20 in. Loco. Boiler Front Cress-Block. The Use of Ashes and Dry-Sand in Loam Moulding. Moulding and Casting the Finer Metals : Starting a Small Brass Foundry ; Furnaces ; Waste in Melting ; Moulding ; Temperatures ; Brass Mixtures, etc. ; Draw and Integral Shrinkage ; Position of Casting and Cooling the Castings. Bronzes : Aluminium ; Phosphor ; Manganese, and running with the Plug gate. Casting Speculums : The Alloy ; Draw ; Treatment of

* * * Write to **Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square,** for full particulars of any book.

Iron, Steel, and other Metals—continued.

General Foundry Practice—continued.

Castings; Compression and Annealing; Melting and Pouring; Moulding. Aluminium Founding: Scabbing; Sand; Gating; Risers; Melting; and Temperature. Aluminium Castings and Alloys. "Malleable-Cast." Practical Metallurgy in the Foundry. General Pattern-making from a Moulder's Point of View. Foundry Ovens and their Construction. Fuels. Foundry Tools.

Hardening, Tempering, Annealing and Forging of Steel. A TREATISE ON THE PRACTICAL TREATMENT AND WORKING OF HIGH AND LOW GRADE STEEL. By Joseph V. Woodworth.

288 pages. With 201 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 10/- net.

Iron and Steel.

By J. H. Stansbie, B.Sc. (Lond.), F.I.C.

With 86 Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

The Practical Mechanic's Handbook.

By F. E. Smith. 4/6 net. (See p. 39.)

Welding and Cutting Steel by Gases or Electricity.

By Dr. L. A. Groth. Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

The Precious Metals : Comprising Gold, Silver and Platinum. By Thomas K. Rose, D.Sc., of the Royal Mint. Fully Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

The Stanneries : A Study of the English Tin Miner.

By George R. Lewis.

Demy 8vo. 6/- net.

"A valuable addition to the history of Cornish mining."—*Mining Journal*.

Motor Cars and Engines

Text-Book of Motor Car Engineering.

By A. Graham Clarke, M.I.A.E., A.M.I.Mech. E.

Vol. I. Construction. Fully Illustrated. 8/6 net.

CONTENTS.—The General Principles and Construction of the Petrol Engine. Details of Engine Construction. Petrol. Fuels other than Petrol. Carburetters and Carburation. Thermodynamics of the Petrol Engine. Horsepower. Mechanical (Thermal and Combustion Efficiencies). The Principles and Construction of Coil and Accumulator Ignition. Magneto Ignition. Engine Control Systems. Engine Cooling Systems. Crank Effort Diagrams. Clutches and Brakes. Change-Speed Gears. Transmission Gear. Steering Gears.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Motor Cars and Engines—continued.

Text-Book of Motor Car Engineering—continued.

Lubricants. Lubrication, Ball and Roller Bearings. Chassis Construction. General Principles of the Steam Car. Steam Engines and Condensers. Steam Generators and Pipe Diagrams. The Electric Car. Materials used in Motor Car Construction. Syllabus of City and Guilds of London Institute in Motor Car Engineering. Examination Papers. Physical Properties of Petrols. Mathematical Tables and Constants.

Vol. II. Design. *Fully Illustrated.* 7/6 net.

CONTENTS.—Introduction. Materials of Construction. General Considerations in Engine Design. Power Requirements. Determination of Engine Dimensions. Cylinders and Valves. Valve Gears. Pistons, Gudgeons and Connecting Rods. Crankshafts and Flywheels. The Balancing of Engines. Crankcases and Gearboxes. Engine Lubricating and Cooling Arrangements. Inlet, Exhaust and Fuel Piping, etc. Clutches and Brakes. Gearing. Transmission Gear. Frames, Axles and Springs. Torque Rods and Radius Rods. Steering Gears.

O'Gorman's Motor Pocket Book.

By **Mervyn O'Gorman, M.Inst.Mech.E., etc.**
Limp Leather Binding. 7/6 net.

Motor Vehicles and Motor Boats.

See D.S. Technical Dictionaries in Six Languages, page 4.

Aeronautics

Dynamics of Mechanical Flight.

By **Sir George Greenhill** (late Professor of Mathematics in the R.M.A., Woolwich.) *Demy 8vo.* 8/6 net.

CONTENTS.—General Principles of Flight, Light, and Drift. Calculation of Thrust and Centre of Pressure of an Aeroplane. Helmholtz-Kirchhoff Theory of a Discontinuous Stream Line. Gyroscopic Action, and General Dynamical Principles. The Screw Propellor. Pneumatical Principles of an Air Ship.

"The present volume should prove invaluable to every student of aeronautics who wishes to obtain an insight into the principles involved in the construction and working of flying machines."—

Prof. G. H. Bryan, in the *Aeronautical Journal*.

Aerial Flight. By **F. W. Lanchester.** *Fully Illustrated.*

VOL. I.—**AERODYNAMICS.** *Demy 8vo.* 21/- net.

VOL. II.—**AERODONETICS.** *Demy 8vo.* 21/- net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Aeronautics—continued.

Aeroplane Patents.

By Robert M. Neilson, Wh.Ex., M.I.Mech.E., F.C.I.P.A.,
Chartered Patent Agent, etc. *Demy 8vo.* 4/6 net.

Aeroplanes.

See D.-S. Technical Dictionaries, Vol. X., in Six Languages,
page 4.

Airships, Past and Present.

By A. Hildebrandt, Captain and Instructor in the Prussian
Balloon Corps. Translated by W. H. Story. *Copiously
Illustrated.* *Demy 8vo.* 10/6 net.

Marine and Naval Machinery

Marine Engine Design, including the Design of Turning and Reversing Engines.

By Edward M. Bragg, S.B. *Crown 8vo.* 8/- net.

Cold Storage, Heating and Ventilating on Board Ship. By Sydney F. Walker, R.N. *Crown 8vo.* 8/- net.

The problems of cold storage and heating and ventilating are treated exactly as they are presented to a naval architect and marine engineer. Directions are given for detecting the causes of various troubles and remedying them, and, what is more important, explicit instructions are given for operating various types of plants, so as to avoid breakdowns. Comparatively little has hitherto been published on the subject.

The Elements of Graphic Statics and of General Graphic Methods.

By W. L. Cathcart, M.Am.Soc.M.E., and J. Irvin
Chaffee, A.M. 159 *Diagrams.* 12/- net.

This book is designed for students of marine and mechanical engineering and naval architecture. It reviews the principles of graphics and their application both to frame structures and to mechanism.

Marine Double-ended Boilers.

By John Gray. *Fully Illustrated.* 5/- net. (See p. 11.)

Handbook for the Care and Operation of Naval Machinery. By H. C. Dinger. *Illustrated. Pocket Size.* 7/6 net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Turbines and Hydraulics.

Turbines and Hydraulics

Turbines Applied to Marine Propulsion.

By **Stanley J. Reed.** 16/- net.

Modern Turbine Practice and Water Power

Plants, with Terms and Symbols used in Hydraulic Power Engineering.

By **John Wolf Thurso,** Civil and Hydraulic Engineer.
With many Diagrams and Illustrations. Royal 8vo. 16/- net.

Water Pipe and Sewage Discharge Diagrams.

By **T. C. Ekin, M.Inst.C.E., M.I.Mech.E.** Folio. 12/6 net.

These diagrams and tables with accompanying descriptive letterpress and examples are based on Kutter's formula with a coefficient of roughness of 0·013 and give the discharges in cubic feet per minute of every inch diameter of pipe from 3 to 48 inches when running full on inclinations from 1 to 15 per 1000.

Hydraulics and its Applications : A Text-book

for Engineers and Students. By **A. H. Gibson, D.Sc., M.Inst.C.E.** 2nd edition, revised and enlarged.

Demy 8vo. 15/- net.

"One of the most satisfactory text-books on Hydraulics extant."—
Mechanical World.

Water Hammer in Hydraulic Pipe Lines :

BEING A THEORETICAL AND EXPERIMENTAL INVESTIGATION OF THE RISE OR FALL OF PRESSURE IN A PIPE LINE, CAUSED BY THE GRADUAL OR SUDDEN CLOSING OR OPENING OF A VALVE; WITH A CHAPTER ON THE SPEED REGULATION OF HYDRAULIC TURBINES.

By **A. H. Gibson, D.Sc., M.Inst.C.E.**

Ccap. 8vo. 5/- net.

Hydraulics, Text-book of : Including an Outline of the Theory of Turbines.

By **L. M. Hoskins,** Professor of Applied Mathematics in the Leland Stanford Junior University.

Numerous Tables. Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

Hydroelectric Developments and Engineering.

A PRACTICAL AND THEORETICAL TREATISE ON THE DEVELOPMENT, DESIGN, CONSTRUCTION, EQUIPMENT AND OPERATION OF HYDROELECTRIC TRANSMISSION PLANTS.

By **Frank Köester,** Author of "Steam - Electric Power Plants." 479 pages. 500 Illustrations. 45 Tables. Imperial 8vo. 21/- net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Railway Engineering.

Railway Engineering Reinforced Concrete Railway Structures.

By J. D. W. Ball, A.M.Inst.C.E. 8/- net.

"Glasgow Text-Books of Civil Engineering."

CONTENTS.—Preliminary Considerations. Bending Stresses. Shear Stress. Floors and Buildings. Foundations and Rafts. Retaining Walls. Bridges. Arched Bridges. Sleepers, Fence Posts, etc. Summary of Notation.

The Design of Simple Steel Bridges.

By P. O. G. Usborne, late R.E. 12/6 net.

CONTENTS.—Definitions. Bending Moments. Moments of Flexure. Moments of Resistance. Shear Deflection. Solid Beams and Examples. Struts and Ties. Rivets and Joints. Rolling Loads. Bending Moments, Shear Stresses. Loads. Plate Girders. Bridge Floors. Railways, Roads. Principles of Bridge Design. Plate Girders. Parallel Braced Girders. Braced Girders (2). Shop Practice and General Details.

Reinforced Concrete Bridges. (See p. 22.)

By Frederick Rings, M.S.A., M.C.I.

Railway Signal Engineering (Mechanical).

By Leonard P. Lewis, of the Caledonian Railway, Glasgow.
("Glasgow Text-Books of Civil Engineering," Edited by G. MONCUR.)

Profusely Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

CONTENTS.—Introduction. Board of Trade Rules. Classes and Uses of Signals. Constructional Details of Signals. Point Connections. Interlocking Apparatus. Signal Box Arrangements. Miscellaneous Apparatus. Signalling Schemes. Interlocking Tables, Diagrams, etc. Methods of Working Trains. Appendix.

Railway Terms. Spanish-English, English-Spanish Dictionary of. By André Garcia. 12/6 net.

The Railway Locomotive : What It Is, and Why It Is What It Is.

By Vaughan Pendred, M.Inst.Mech.E., M.I. & S.Inst. Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Railway Shop Up-to-Date.

A reference book of American Railway Shop Practice.

Compiled by the Editorial Staff of the "Railway Master Mechanic." 4to. 12/6 net.

The Field Engineer. 18th Edition, Revised and Enlarged.

By William Findlay Shunk, C.E. Foolscape 8vo. Leather. 10/6 net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Reinforced Concrete and Cement.

Reinforced Concrete and Cement

Reinforced Concrete Railway Structures.

By J. D. W. Ball, A.M.Inst.C.E. (*See p. 21.*)

Reinforced Concrete Bridges.

By Frederick Rings, M.S.A., M.C.I., Architect and Consulting Engineer. 2*4/- net.*

CONTENTS.—List of Symbols. Introduction. Bending Moments, Stresses, and Strains. Loads on Bridges and External Stresses. Culverts, Coverings, Tunnels, etc. Design of Girder Bridges. Calculation of Girder Bridges and Worked Examples. Examples of Girder Bridges. Design of Arched Bridges and Abutments. Theory of the Arch. Examples of Arched Bridges. Formulae, Notes, Schedules, and other Useful Information.

Manual of Reinforced Concrete and Concrete Block Construction. *Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged.*

By Charles F. Marsh, M.Inst.C.E., M.Am.Soc.E., M.Inst.M.E., and William Dunn, F.R.I.B.A.

*Pocket size, limp Morocco, 290 pages, with 52 Tables of Data and 112 Diagrams. Price 7*6/- net.**

A Concise Treatise on Reinforced Concrete : A Companion to "The Reinforced Concrete Manual."

By Charles F. Marsh, M.Inst.C.E., M.Am.Soc.E., M.Inst.M.E. *Demy 8vo. Illustrated. 7*6/- net.**

Properties and Design of Reinforced Concrete.

INSTRUCTIONS, AUTHORISED METHODS OF CALCULATION, EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS AND REPORTS BY THE FRENCH GOVERNMENT COMMISSIONS ON REINFORCED CONCRETE.

By Nathaniel Martin, A.G.T.C., B.Sc., Assoc.M.Inst.C.E., Former Lecturer on Reinforced Concrete in the Royal West of Scotland Technical College. 8*-/- net.*

Reinforced Concrete Compression Member

Diagram : A Diagram giving the loading size and reinforcements for compression members according to the data and methods of Calculation recommended in the Second Report of the Joint Committee on Reinforced Concrete and adopted in the Draft Regulations of the London County Council.

By Charles F. Marsh, M.Inst.C.E., M.Am.Soc.E., M.Inst.M.E.

In Cloth Covers. Mounted on Linen, 5-/- net. Unmounted, 3*6/- net.***

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Reinforced Concrete and Cement—continued.

Reinforced Concrete.

*Third Edition, Revised and
Enlarged, of this Standard Work.
By Charles F. Marsh, M. Inst. C.E., M. Inst. M. E.,
M. Am. Soc. E., and W. Dunn, F.R.I.B.A.
654 pages and 618 Illustrations and Diagrams. Imperial 8vo. 31/- net.*

Cement and Concrete.

*Second Edition, Revised
and Enlarged.
By Louis Carlton Sabin, B.S., C.E., Assistant Engineer,
Engineer Department, U.S. Army; Member of the American
Society of Civil Engineers. Large Demy 8vo. 21/- net.*

Civil Engineering, Building Construction, etc.

The Design of Simple Steel Bridges.

*(See p. 21.)
By P. O. G. Usborne, late R.E.*

The Elements of Structural Design.

By Horace R. Thayer. 6/- net.

Reinforced Concrete Railway Structures.

By J. D. W. Ball, A.M.Inst.C.E. (See p. 21.)

The Elastic Arch : With Special Reference to the Reinforced Concrete Arch.

*By Burton R. Leffler, Engineer of Bridges, Lake Shore
and Michigan Southern Railway. Diagrams and Tables. Crown
8vo. 4/- net.*

Graphical Determination of Earth Slopes, Retaining Walls and Dams.

*By Charles Prelini, C.E., Author of "Tunnelling."
Demy 8vo. 8/- net.*

Tunnel Shields and the Use of Compressed Air in Subaqueous Works.

*Second Edition.
By William Charles Copperthwaite, M.Inst.C.E.
With 260 Illustrations and Diagrams. Crown 4to. 31/- net.*

Modern Tunnel Practice.

*By David McNeely Stauffer, M.Am.S.C.E., M.Inst.C.E.
With 138 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 21/- net.*

** * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.*

Civil Engineering, etc.—continued.

Timber.

By J. E. Baterden, Assoc.M.Inst.C.E.

Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS.—Timber. The World's Forest Supply. Quantities of Timber used. Timber Imports into Great Britain. European Timber. Timber of the United States and Canada. Timbers of South America, Central America, and West India Islands. Timbers of India, Burma, and Andaman Islands. Timber of the Straits Settlements, Malay Peninsula, Japan, and South and West Africa. Australian Timbers. Timbers of New Zealand and Tasmania. Causes of Decay and Destruction of Timber. Seasoning and Impregnation of Timber. Defects in Timber and General Notes. Strength and Testing of Timber. "Figure" in Timber. Appendix. Bibliography.

Pricing of Quantities.

SHOWING A PRACTICAL SYSTEM OF PREPARING AN ESTIMATE FROM BILLS OF QUANTITIES. By George Stephenson, Author of "Repairs," "Quantities," etc. *Demy 8vo. 8/- net.*

Building in London. By Horace Cubitt, A.R.I.B.A., etc.

A Treatise on the Law and Practice affecting the Erection and Maintenance of Buildings in the Metropolis, with Special Chapters dealing respectively with the Cost of Building Work in and around London by H. J. LEANING, F.S.I., and the Valuation and Management of London Property by SYDNEY A. SMITH, F.S.I.: also the Statutes, Bye-laws and Regulations applying in London; cross-references throughout.

Illustrated, with Diagrams. Royal 8vo. 31/6 net.

Theory and Practice of Designing. With numerous Illustrations.

By Henry Adams, M.Inst.C.E., M.I.Mech.E. 6/- net.

Motion Study. A Method for increasing the Efficiency of the Workman.

By Frank B. Gilbreth, M.Am.Soc.M.E. With an Introduction by Robert Thurston Kent, Editor of *Industrial Engineering*. *Crown 8vo. 44 Illustrations. 4/6 net.*

Surveying, etc.

Adjustment of Observations by the Second Edition.

Method of Least Squares: With Application to Geodetic Work.

By Professor Thomas Wallace Wright, M.A., C.E., and John Fillmore Hayford, C.E., Chief of the Computing Staff U.S. Coast and Geodetic Survey.

With Tables. Demy 8vo. 12/6 net.

Surveying. By J. Williamson, A.M.Inst.C.E., in the Series: "The Glasgow Text-Books of Civil Engineering," see page 2.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Municipal Engineering.

Municipal Engineering

Sewage Disposal Works : Design, Construction and Maintenance.

Being a Practical Guide to Modern Methods of Sewage Purification.

By **Hugh P. Raikes, M.Inst.C.E.** *Demy 8vo. 16/- net.*

Rainfall, Reservoirs and Water Supply.

By **Sir Alexander Binnie.** (*See p. 26.*)

Refuse Disposal and Power Production.

By **W. F. Goodrich.** *Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 16/- net.*

Small Dust Destructors for Institutional and Trade Refuse. By **W. F. Goodrich.** *Demy 8vo. 4/- net.*

British Progress in Municipal Engineering.

By **William H. Maxwell, Assoc.M.Inst.C.E.**

Fully Illustrated. Super-Royal 8vo. 6/- net.

Water Pipe and Sewage Discharge Diagrams.

By **T. C. Ekin, M.Inst.C.E., M.I.Mech.E.** *Folio. 12/6 net.*

These diagrams and tables with accompanying descriptive letterpress and examples are based on Kutter's formula with a coefficient of roughness of 0.013 and give the discharges in cubic feet per minute of every inch diameter of pipe from 3 to 48 inches when running full on inclinations from 1 to 15 per 1000.

Modern Sanitary Engineering. Part I. House Drainage. "Glasgow Text-Books of Civil Engineering."

By **Gilbert Thomson, M.A., M.Inst.C.E.** *6/- net.*

Introductory. The Site and Surroundings of the House. The General Principles of Drainage Design. Materials for Drains. The Size of Drains. The Gradient of Drains. Drain Flushing Traps: Their Principle and Efficacy. Traps: Their Number and Position. "Disconnections." Intercepting Traps and Chambers. Inspection Openings and Manholes. Soil, Waste, and Connecting Pipes. Water Closets. Flushing Cisterns and Pipes. Urinals. Baths. Lavatory Basins. Sinks, Tubs, etc. Trap Ventilation. Designing a System of Drainage. Buildings of Special Class. Test and Testing. Sanitary Inspections. Sewage Disposal for Isolated Houses. Index.

The Encyclopaedia of Municipal and Sanitary Engineering. (*See p. 5.*)

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Irrigation and Water Supply.

Irrigation and Water Supply

Rainfall, Reservoirs and Water Supply.

By Sir Alexander Binnie, M.Inst.C.E. Fully Illustrated. 8/6 net.

CONTENTS.—General. Amount of Rainfall. Average Rainfall. Fluctuations of Rainfall. Probable Average. Flow from the Ground. Intensity of Floods. Evaporation. Quantity and Rate per Head. Quality, Hardness, etc. Impurities. Filtration. Sources of Supply. Gravitation *versus* Pumping. Rivers and Pumping Works. Drainage Areas. Deductions from Rainfall. Compensation. Capacity of Reservoirs. Sites of Reservoirs. Puddle Trenches. Concrete Trenches. Base of Embankment. Reservoir Embankments. Puddle Wall. Formation of Embankment. Masonry Dams. Reservoir Outlets. Pipes through Embankment. Culvert under Embankment. Flow through Culverts. Valve Pit. Central Stopping. Tunnel Outlets. Syphon Outlets. Flood or Bye-Channel. Waste Watercourse and Waste Weir. Aqueducts. Conduits. Pipes. Service Reservoir. Distribution. Valves. Meters. House Fittings.

Irrigation : Its Principles and Practice as a Branch of Engineering.

By Sir Hanbury Brown, K.C.M.G., M.Inst.C.E.

Second Edition. Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 16/- net.

CONTENTS :—Irrigation and its Effects. Basin Irrigation. Perennia Irrigation and Water "Duty." Sources of Supply. Dams and Reservoirs. Means of Drawing on the Supply. Methods of Construction. Means of Distribution. Masonry Works on Irrigation Canals. Methods of Distribution of Water. Assessment of Rates and Administration. Flood Banks and River Training. Agricultural Operations and Reclamation Works. Navigation. Appendixes I., II., III. Index.

Irrigation Works.

THE "VERNON HARCOURT" LECTURES OF 1910.

By Sir Hanbury Brown, K.C.M.G., M.Inst.C.E.

Demy 8vo, stiff paper cover. 1/- net.

The Practical Design of Irrigation Works.

By W. G. Bligh, M.Inst.C.E. Second Edition.

Enlarged and rewritten, with over 240 Illustrations, Diagrams and Tables. Imp. 8vo. 26/- net.

CONTENTS :—Retaining Walls. Dams (Section). Weirs (Section). Piers, Arches, Abutments and Floors. Hydraulic Formulas. Canal Head Works—Part I. Submerged Diversion Weirs; Part II. Underslides; Part III. Canal Head Regulators. Canal Falls. Canal Regulation Bridges and Escape Heads. Canal Cross-Drainage Works. Design of Channels. Reservoirs and Tanks. Screw Gear for Tank Sluices and Roller Gates. Appendix.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Irrigation and Water Supply—continued.

Notes on Irrigation Works.

By N. F. Mackenzie, Hon. M.A., Oxon.; M.Inst.C.E.; lately Under-Secretary for Irrigation to the Government of India. Demy 8vo. 7/6 net.

CONTENTS:—Introductory. Statistics required for preparing an Irrigation Project. Types of Weirs. The Development of Irrigation in Egypt since 1884. On the Design of Irrigation Channels. Irrigation Revenue and Land Revenue in India.

Telegraphy and Telephony

The Propagation of Electric Currents in Telephone and Telegraph Conductors.

By J. A. Fleming, M.A., D.Sc., F.R.S., Pender Professor of Electrical Engineering in the University of London.

Preface. Mathematical Introduction. The Propagation of Electro-Magnetic Waves Along Wires. The Propagation of Simple Periodic Electric Currents in Telephone Cables. Telephony and Telegraphic Cables. The Propagation of Currents in Submarine Cables. The Transmission of High-Frequency and Very Low-Frequency Currents Along Wires. Electrical Measurements and Determination of the Constants of Cables. Cable Calculations and Comparison of Theory with Experiment. Loaded Cables in Practice.

Second Edition. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

Toll Telephone Practice.

By J. B. Theiss, B.S., LL.B., and Guy A. Joy, B.E. WITH AN INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER. BY Frank F. Fowle, S.B. Fully Illustrated. 14/- net.

CONTENTS.—Rural Telephone Equipment. Toll Cut-in Stations. Toll Positions at a Local Switchboard. Toll Switching Systems. Small Toll Switchboards. Multiple-Drop Toll Switchboards. Multiple-Lamp Toll Switchboards. Toll Connections to Local Automatic Systems. Supervisory Equipment and Toll Chief Operator's Desk. Toll Wire Chief's Desk. Simplex Systems. Composite Systems. Phantom Lines. Test and Morse Boards. Small Test Panels. Line Construction. Electrical Reactions in Telephone Lines. Cross Talk and Inductive Disturbances. Methods of Testing. Toll Line Maintenance. The Telephone Repeater.

Radio-Telegraphy.

By C. C. F. Monckton, M.I.E.E.
With 173 Diagrams and Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Maxwell's Theory and Wireless Telegraphy.

PART I.—Maxwell's Theory and Hertzian Oscillations, by H. Poincaré; translated by F. K. Vreeland PART II.—The Principles of Wireless Telegraphy, by F. K. Vreeland. Diagrams. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Telegraphy and Telephony—continued.

The Telegraphic Transmission of Photographs. By T. Thorne Baker, F.C.S., F.R.P.S., A.I.E.E.
With 66 Illustrations and Diagrams. Crown 8vo. 2/6 net.

Public Ownership of Telephones.

By A. N. Holcombe. 8vo. 8/6 net.

"We commend this book to the notice of all interested in the study of telephone development and administration."—*Electricity*.

Electrical Engineering

Application of Electric Power to Mines and Heavy Industries.

By W. H. Patchell, M.Inst.Mech.E., M.Inst.C.E., M.I.M.E., M.Am.Inst.E.E. 10/6 net.

CONTENTS.—Electricity in Mines. Cables. Coal Cutters and Underground Details. Haulage Gears. Rating of Haulages. Winding Engines. Types of Electric Winders. Ventilation and Air Compressing. Pumping. Rolling Mills. Machine Tools and Cranes. Electric Welding and Furnaces.

Electric Mechanism. PART I.

SINGLE-PHASE COMMUTATOR MOTORS. 7/6 net.
By F. Creedy, A.C.G.I., A.M.I.E.E., Assoc.Am.I.E.E.

CONTENTS.—The Chief Types of Single-Phase Motor. Characteristics of Series Type Motors. Flux and Current Distribution in Alternating Current Motors. Series Type Motors. Single-Phase Shunt Type Motors. A more exact Theory of the Series Type Motors. Definitions and Preliminary Investigations. The Effects of Magnetic Leakage on the Series Type Motors. Effects of Resistance, Saturation, and the Commutating Coil. Comparison of Theory with Experiment.

Switches and Switchgear.

By R. Edler. Translated, Edited and Adapted to English and American Practice by Ph. Laubach, A.M.I.E.E.
Fully Illustrated. 12/6 net.

CONTENTS.—General Remarks on the Design of Switchgear. Connecting Leads—Cable Sockets—Connections—Copper Bars—Contact Blocks—Bolts. Contact Springs and Brushes—Carbon Contacts—Devices to Eliminate Sparking at the Main Contacts. Switches and Change-over Switches for Low Pressure and Medium Pressure. High Pressure Switches. Fuses. Self-Acting Switches (Automatic Switches). Starting and Regulating Resistances—Controllers.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Electrical Engineering—continued.

Solenoids, Electromagnets and Electro-magnetic Windings.

By Charles Underhill, Assoc. Mem. A.I.E.E.

346 pages. Cloth. 218 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

Electrical Engineer's Pocket Book. "FOSTER."

A HANDBOOK OF USEFUL DATA FOR ELECTRICIANS AND ELECTRICAL ENGINEERS.

By Horatio A. Foster, Mem. A.I.E.E., Mem. A.S.M.E.
With the Collaboration of Eminent Specialists.

*Fifth Edition, completely Revised and Enlarged. Pocket size. Leather bound.
With thumb index. Over 1,600 pp. Illustrated. 21/- net.*

The Propagation of Electric Currents in Telephone and Telegraph Conductors.

By J. A. Fleming, M.A., D.Sc., F.R.S. (See p. 27.)

The Design of Static Transformers.

By H. M. Hobart, B.Sc., M.Inst.C.E.

Demy 8vo. Over 100 Figures and Illustrations. 6/- net.

Electricity : A Text-book of Applied Electricity. By H. M. Hobart, B.Sc., M.Inst.C.E.

Heavy Electrical Engineering.

By H. M. Hobart, B.Sc., M.Inst.C.E.

Fully Illustrated with Diagrams, etc. Demy 8vo. 16/- net.

Electric Railway Engineering.

By H. F. Parshall, M.Inst.C.E., etc., and H. M. Hobart,

B.Sc., M.Inst.C.E. 476 pages and nearly 600 Diagrams and Tables.
Imp. 8vo. 42/- net.

American Electric Central Station Distribution Systems.

By Harry Barnes Gear, A.B., M.E., Associate Member

American Institute of Electrical Engineers, and Paul

Francis Williams, E.E., Associate Member American
Institute of Electrical Engineers. Fully illustrated. 12/- net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Electrical Engineering—continued.

Electric Railways : Theoretically and Practically Treated.

*Illustrated with Numerous Diagrams. Demy 8vo. Price 10/- net each volume.
Sold separately.*

By **Sidney W. Ashe, B.S.**, Department of Electrical Engineering, Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn, and **J. D. Keiley**, Assistant Electrical Engineer, N.Y.C. and H.R.R.R.

VOL. I.—ROLLING STOCK.

VOL. II.—ENGINEERING PRELIMINARIES AND DIRECT-CURRENT SUB-STATIONS.

Electric Lamps.

By **Maurice Solomon, A.M.I.E.E.** 6/- net.

Hydroelectric Developments and Engineering.

A PRACTICAL AND THEORETICAL TREATISE ON THE DEVELOPMENT, DESIGN, CONSTRUCTION, EQUIPMENT AND OPERATION OF HYDROELECTRIC TRANSMISSION PLANTS.

By **Frank Koeester**, Author of “Steam - Electric Power Plants.” 479 pages. 500 Illustrations. 45 Tables. Imperial 8vo. 21/- net.

Steam-Electric Power Plants.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DESIGN OF CENTRAL LIGHT AND POWER STATIONS AND THEIR ECONOMICAL CONSTRUCTION AND OPERATION.

By **Frank Koeester**. 474 pages. Fully Illustrated. Cr. 4to. 21/- net

Electric Power Transmission.

Fifth Edition.

Revised and Enlarged.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE FOR PRACTICAL MEN.

By **Louis Bell, Ph.D., M.Am.I.E.E.**

With 350 Diagrams and Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 16/- net.

The Art of Illumination.

By **Louis Bell, Ph.D. M.Am.I.E.E.**

Fully Illustrated. 345 pages. Demy 8vo. 10/- net.

Electric Power and Traction.

By **F. H. Davies, A.M.I.E.E.**

With 66 Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Industrial Electrical Measuring Instruments.

By **Kenelm Edgcumbe, A.M.Inst.C.E., M.I.E.E.**

240 pp. 126 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Electrical Engineering—continued.

Laboratory and Factory Tests in Electrical Engineering.

By George F. Sever and Fitzhugh Townsend.

Second Edition. Thoroughly revised. 282 pages. Demy 8vo. 12/- net.

The Theory of Electric Cables and Networks. By Alexander Russell, M.A., D.Sc.

Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

Testing Electrical Machinery.

By J. H. Morecroft and F. W. Hehre. 6/- net.

Continuous Current Engineering.

By Alfred Hay, D.Sc., M.I.E.E.

About 330 pages. Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 5/- net.

Direct and Alternating Current Testing.

By Frederick Bedell, Ph.D., Professor of Applied Electricity, Cornell University. Assisted by Clarence A. Pierce, Ph.D.

Demy 8vo. Illustrated. 8/- net.

"It will be found useful by teachers, students, and electrical engineers in general practice."—*Electrical Engineer*.

Internal Wiring of Buildings. *Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged.*

By H. M. Leaf, M.I.Mech.E., etc. Fully Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 3/6 net.

Searchlights: Their Theory, Construction and Application.

By F. Nerz. Translated from the German by Charles Rodgers. Fully Illustrated. Royal 8vo. 7/6 net.

Electro-Chemistry, etc.

Experimental Electro-Chemistry.

By N. Monroe Hopkins, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Chemistry in The George Washington University, Washington, D.C.

With 130 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 12/- net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Electro-Chemistry, etc.—continued.

Practical Electro-Chemistry. *Second Edition, Revised.*

By Bertram Blount, F.S.C., F.C.S., Assoc. Inst. C.E.
Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 15/- net.

Electro-Metallurgy.

By J. B. C. Kershaw, F.I.C.
With 61 Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Electric Furnaces. By J. Wright.

New 2nd Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With 67 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

CONTENTS:—Introductory and General. Efficiency of the Electric Furnace. Arc Furnaces. Resistance Furnaces. Carbide Furnaces. Smelting and Ore Reduction in the Electric Furnace. Distillation of Metals. Electrolytic Furnaces. Laboratory Furnaces and Dental Muffles. Tube Furnaces. Glass Manufacture in the Electric Furnace. Electrodes and Terminal Connections. Furnace Thermometry.

Lighting

Electric Lamps.

By Maurice Solomon, A.C.G.I., A.M.I.E.E.
Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

The Art of Illumination.

By Louis Bell, Ph.D., M.Am.I.E.E.
Fully Illustrated. 345 pages. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

Town Gas and its Uses for the Production of Light, Heat, and Motive Power.

By W. H. Y. Webber, C.E.
With 71 Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Thermodynamics

Entropy : Or, Thermodynamics from an Engineer's Standpoint, and the Reversibility of Thermodynamics.

By James Swinburne, M.Inst.C.E., M.Inst.E.E., etc.
Illustrated with Diagrams. Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.

Applied Thermodynamics for Engineers.

By William D. Ennis, M.E., M.Am.Soc.Mech.E. Professor of Mechanical Engineering in the Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn. With 316 Illustrations. Royal 8vo. 21/- net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Thermodynamics—continued.

Technical Thermodynamics.

By Dr. Gustav Zeuner. First English Edition. From the fifth complete and revised edition of "Grundzüge der Mechanischen Wärmetheorie."

VOL. I.—Fundamental Laws of Thermodynamics ; Theory of Gases.

VOL. II.—The Theory of Vapours.

Authorised translation by J. F. Klein, D.E., Professor of Mechanical Engineering, Lehigh University.

Illustrated. 2 volumes. Demy 8vo. 36/- net.

A Text-Book of Thermodynamics.

By J. R. Partington, of the University of Manchester. 14/- net.

Physics and Chemistry

Industrial Chemistry : A Manual for the Student and Manufacturer.

EDITED BY Allen Rogers, in charge of Industrial Chemistry, Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, N.Y.; and Alfred B. Aubert, formerly Professor of Chemistry in the University of Maine, in collaboration with many experts, containing 340 Illustrations. Royal 8vo. 24/- net.

CONTENTS.—General Processes. Materials of Construction. Water for Industrial Purposes. Fluids. Producer Gas. Power Transmission, Boilers, Engines and Motors. Sulphuric Acid. Nitric Acid. Salt and Hydrochloric Acid. Commercial Chemicals. Chlorine and Allied Products. Electrochemical Industries. Lime, Cement and Plaster. Clay, Bricks and Pottery. Glass. Dutch Process White Lead. Sublimed White Lead. Pigments, Oils and Paints. The Metallurgy of Iron and Steel. Fertilizers. Illuminating Gas. Coal Tar and its Distillation Products. The Petroleum Industry. The Destructive Distillation of Wood. Oils, Fats and Waxes. Lubricating Oils. Soaps, Glycerine and Candles. Laundering. Essential Oils, Synthetic Perfumes, and Flavouring Materials. Resins, Oleo-Resins, Gum-Resins and Gums. Varnish. Sugar. Starch, Glucose, Dextrin and Gluten. Brewing and Malting. Wine Making. Distilled Liquors. Textiles. Dyestuffs and Their Application. The Art of Paper Making. Explosives. Leather. Vegetable Tanning Materials. Glue and Gelatine. Casein.

Problems in Physical Chemistry. With Practical Applications.

By E. B. R. Prideaux, M.A., D.Sc., with a Preface by F. G. Donnan, M.A., Ph.D., F.R.S. 7/6 net.

CONTENTS.—Prefaces. Mathematical Methods and Formulae. Table of Logarithms (folder at end). List of Symbols and Abbreviations. Units and Standards of Measurement. Thermochemistry. Systems of One Component. Mixtures. Gas Reactions. Reactions in Solution. Electromotive Force. Kinetics of Molecular and Radioactive Change.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

The Theory of Ionization of Gases by Collision.

By John S. Townsend, M.A., F.R.S., Wykeham Professor of Physics in the University of Oxford.
Crown 8vo. 3/6 net.

Chemical Theory and Calculations : An Elementary Text-book.

By Forsyth J. Wilson, D.Sc. (Edin.), Ph.D. (Leipzig), and Isodor M. Heilbron, Ph.D. (Leipzig), F.I.C., A.R.T.C. 2/6 net.

Radio-Activity and Geology.

By John Joly, M.A., Sc.D., F.R.S., Professor of Geology and Mineralogy in the University of Dublin.
Crown 8vo. 7/6 net.

The Corpuscular Theory of Matter.

By Sir J. J. Thomson, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., LL.D., Ph.D., Professor of Experimental Physics, Cambridge, and Professor of Natural Philosophy at the Royal Institution, London. Demy 8vo. 7/6 net.

Electricity and Matter.

By Sir J. J. Thomson, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., LL.D., Ph.D.,
Crown 8vo. 5/- net.

The Discharge of Electricity through Gases.

By Sir J. J. Thomson, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., LL.D., Ph.D.
Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.

The Electrical Nature of Matter and Radio-activity.

By H. C. Jones, Professor of Physical Chemistry in the Johns Hopkins University.
Second Edition. Revised and largely rewritten. Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

Radio-Active Transformations.

By Ernest Rutherford, F.R.S., Professor of Physics at the McGill University, Montreal, Canada.
Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 16/- net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Physics and Chemistry—continued.

Principles of Microscopy.

BEING AN INTRODUCTION TO WORK WITH THE MICROSCOPE.
By Sir A. E. Wright, M.D., F.R.S., D.Sc., Dublin,
(Honoris Causa) F.R.C.S.I. (Hon.).
With many Illustrations and Coloured Plates. Imp. 8vo. 21/- net.

Experimental and Theoretical Applications of Thermodynamics to Chemistry.

By Professor Walter Nernst, University of Berlin.
Crown 8vo. 5/- net.

Vapours for Heat Engines.

By William D. Ennis, M.E., Mem. Am. Soc. M.E., Professor of Mechanical Engineering in the Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn, Author of "Applied Thermodynamics for Engineers," etc. With 21 Tables and 17 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.

Considerations relating to the use of Fluids other than Steam for Power Generation : A Study of desirable Vacuum Limits in Simple Condensing Engines : Methods for Computing Efficiencies of Vapour Cycles with Limited Expansion and Superheat : A Volume-Temperature Equation for Dry Steam and New Temperature—Entropy Diagrams for Various Engineering Vapours.

Chemistry of the Oil Industries.

By J. E. Southcombe, M.Sc., Lecturer on Oils and Fats, Royal Salford Technical Institute, etc. 7/6 net.

CONTENTS :—Preface. Introductory Organic Chemistry. Mineral Oils. Petroleum and Shale. Mineral Oil Refining. Natural Sources and Methods of Preparation of the Saponifiable Oils and Fats. Impurities occurring in Crude Oils and Fats and the Technical Methods of Removing them. Composition and Properties of the Saponifiable Oils and Fats in General. Composition and Properties of the Individual Oils and Fats of Commercial Importance. The Natural Waxes, their Composition, and Properties. Analytical Methods. Industrial Applications of Fats and Oils. Burning Oils. Edible Oils and Margarines. Polymerised, Boiled and Blown Oils. Turkey-Red Oils. Saponification of Fats and Oils on a Technical Scale. The Distillation of Fatty Acids. Oleines and Stearin. Candle Manufacture. Soap Making. Glycerine. Conclusion : Scientific and Technical Research on Problems in the Oil and Related Industries. Literature.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Physics and Chemistry—continued.

A Text-Book of Physics.

By H. E. Hurst, B.A., B.Sc., Hertford College, Oxford, late Demonstrator in Physics in the University Museum, Oxford, and R. T. Lattey, M.A., Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, late Demonstrator in Physics in the University Museum, Oxford.

Illustrations and Diagrams. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

Now published also in three volumes, at the request of many teachers. Each part is sold separately.

PART I.—DYNAMICS AND HEAT. 3/6 net.

PART II.—LIGHT AND SOUND. 3/6 net.

PART III.—MAGNETISM AND ELECTRICITY. 4/- net.

Introduction to the Chemistry and Physics of Building Materials.

By Alan E. Munby, M.A. (Cantab.). *Demy 8vo. 6/- net.*

Exercises in Physical Chemistry.

By Dr. W. A. Reth, Professor of Chemistry in the University of Greifswald. Authorised Translation by A. T. Cameron, M.A., B.Sc., of the University of Manitoba. *Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.*

The Chemistry of Paints and Paint Vehicles.

By C. H. Hall, B.S. *Crown 8vo. 8/- net.*

Liquid Air and the Liquefaction of Gases. *Second Edition.*

By T. O'Conor Sloane, M.A., M.E., Ph.D.

Many Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

Chemical Re-agents : Their Purity and Tests.

A NEW AND IMPROVED TEXT, BASED ON AND REPLACING THE LATEST EDITION OF KRAUCH'S MANUAL.

By E. Merck. Translated by H. Schenck. *250 pages. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.*

Van Nostrand's Chemical Annual.

A HANDBOOK OF USEFUL DATA FOR ANALYTICAL, MANUFACTURING, AND INVESTIGATING CHEMISTS, AND CHEMICAL STUDENTS.

Edited by John C. Olsen, M.A., Ph.D., Professor of Analytical Chemistry, Polytechnic Institute, Brooklyn; with the co-operation of Eminent Chemists. *Nearly 100 Tables. Crown 8vo. 12/6 net.*

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Physics and Chemistry—continued.

Practical Methods of Inorganic Chemistry.

By F. Mollwo Perkin, Ph.D.
With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2/6 net.

Contemporary Chemistry.

By E. E. Fournier D'Albe, B.Sc., A.R.C.S., M.R.I.A.,
Author of "The Electron Theory," etc. 4/- net.

Special attention has been paid to physical chemistry and to current attempts at physical and electrical theories of chemical phenomena.

CONTENTS:—Preface. The Situation. A Retrospect. The Molecule. States of Aggregation. Optical Chemistry. The Theory of Solutions. Osmotic Pressure. Affinity. Valency. Chemistry and Electricity. Chemical Analysis. Crystallisation. Carbon Compounds. Chemistry and Life. The Chemistry of Metals. Industrial Chemistry. The Atomic Theory. Radioactivity. The Chemistry of the Future. Name Index. Subject-Matter Index.

The Identification of Organic Compounds.

By G. B. Neave, M.A., D.Sc., and I. M. Heilbron, Ph.D.,
F.I.C., etc. Crown 8vo. 4/- net.

Dairy Laboratory Guide.

By C. W. Melick, B.S.A., M.S. Crown 8vo, with 52 Illustrations.
5/- net.

Detection of Common Food Adulterants.

By Prof. E. M. Bruce. Crown 8vo. 5/- net.
A handbook for health officers, food inspectors, chemistry teachers and students.

The Chemistry of Dyeing and Bleaching of Vegetable Fibrous Materials.

By Julius Hübner, M.Sc. Tech., F.I.C.
Demy 8vo. Illustrated. 14/- net.

CONTENTS:—The Vegetable Fibres. Water. Chemicals and Mordants. Bleaching. Mercerising. Mineral Colours. The Natural Colouring Matters. Basic Cotton Dyestuffs. Substantive Cotton Dyestuffs. Sulphur Dyestuffs. Acid and Resorcin Dyestuffs. Insoluble Azo-Colours, produced on the fibre. The Vat Dyestuffs. Mordant Dyestuffs. Colours produced on the fibre by Oxidation. Dyeing Machinery. Estimation of the Value of Dyestuffs. Appendix. Index.

The Chemistry of the Coal Tar Dyes.

By Irving W. Fay, Ph.D. (Berlin).
Demy 8vo. 470 pages. 16/- net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Physics and Chemistry—continued.

The Chemistry of the Rubber Industry.

By **Harold E. Potts, M.Sc.** Member International Rubber Testing Committee. 5/- net.

CONTENTS:—The Colloidal State. Raw Rubber. Gutta-Percha and Balata. Mixing. Vulcanisation, History. Vulcanised Rubber.

The Colloidal and Crystalloidal State of Matter. With numerous Illustrations.

By **H. E. Potts, M.Sc.,** and **W. J. Breitland.** Translated from the German of **Professor P. Rohland.**
Crown 8vo. 4/- net.

Nitrocellulose Industry.

By **Edward Chauncey Warden, Ph.C., M.A., F.C.S.**
2 vols. 1,240 Pages. 324 Illustrations. Sm. 4to. 42/- net.

A compendium of the history, chemistry, manufacture, commercial application and analysis of nitrates, acetates and Xanthates of cellulose as applied to the peaceful arts, with a chapter on gun cotton, smokeless powder and explosive cellulose nitrates.

Materials for Permanent Painting.

By **M. Toch, F.C.S.**

Frontispiece in Colour and other Illustrations. *Crown 8vo.* 7/6 net.

A manual for manufacturers, art dealers, artists and collectors, explaining the composition of the materials used in painting.

Mathematics

The Calculus and its Applications. A Practical Treatise for Beginners, especially Engineering Students. With over 400 examples, many of them fully worked out.

By **Robert Gordon Blaine, M.E., Assoc. M.Inst. C.E.** Principal Secretary Co. Antrim Joint Technical Education Department. Formerly Lecturer at the City Guilds' Technical College, Finsbury, London, etc. Author of "Hydraulic Machinery," "Lessons in Practical Mechanics," "The Slide Rule," etc.

Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.

Integration by Trigonometric and Imaginary Substitution. By **Charles O. Gunther,** with an Introduction by **J. Burkett Webb, C.E.** *Demy 8vo.* 5/- net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Mathematics for the Practical Man.

By George Howe, M.E.

Crown 8vo. 5/- net.

A short work explaining all the elements of Algebra, Geometry, Trigonometry, Logarithms, Co-ordinate Geometry, and Calculus.

Quaternions, as the Result of Algebraic Operations.

By Arthur Latham Baker, Ph.D.

Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

The Practical Mechanic's Handbook.

By F. E. Smith. 4/6 net.

CONTENTS:—Arithmetic. Arithmetical Signs and Characters and Explanation of Solving Formula. Mensuration. How the Dimensions, Measurements, and Weight of Different Shaped Vessels is Found. The Primary or Simple Machines. Strength of Materials and Questions Relating to Stress.

Manufacture and Industries

Chemistry of the Oil Industries.

By J. E. Southcombe, M.Sc., Lecturer on Oils and Fats, Royal Salford Technical Institute, etc. 7/6 net.

CONTENTS:—Preface. Introductory Organic Chemistry. Mineral Oils. Petroleum and Shale. Mineral Oil Refining. Natural Sources and Methods of Preparation of the Saponifiable Oils and Fats. Impurities occurring in Crude Oils and Fats and the Technical Methods of Removing them. Composition and Properties of the Saponifiable Oils and Fats in General. Composition and Properties of the Individual Oils and Fats of Commercial Importance. The Natural Waxes, their Composition and Properties. Analytical Methods. Industrial Applications of Fats and Oils. Burning Oils. Edible Oils and Margarines. Polymerised, Boiled and Blown Oils. Turkey-Red Oils. Saponification of Fats and Oils on a Technical Scale. The Distillation of Fatty Acids. Oleines and Stearin. Candle Manufacture. Soap-Making Glycerine. Conclusion: Scientific and Technical Research on Problems in the Oil and Related Industries. Literature.

Materials used in Sizing.

By W. F. A. Ermén. 5/- net.

CONTENTS:—The Starches and other Agglutinants. Weighting Materials. Softening Ingredients. Antiseptics. Analysis of Sized Warps and Cloth. The Preparation of Normal Volumetric Solutions. Tables.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Mineral and Aerated Waters, and the Machinery for their Manufacture.

By C. Answorth Mitchell, B.A. (Oxon.), F.I.C. 8/- net.

CONTENTS :—Origin and Properties of Natural Mineral Waters. Gases in Natural Waters. Holy Wells. The Zem-Zem Well at Mecca. Spas and their Springs. Natural Mineral Table Waters. Thermal Springs and Radio-activity. Temperatures. Helium and Nitron in Mineral Waters. Measurement of Radio-activity. Artificial Radio-active Mineral Waters. Carbon Dioxide. Its Preparation, Properties, and Uses in the Mineral Water Factory. Artificial Mineral Waters. Evolution of Carbonating Apparatus. The Machinery of to-day : The Pump. Generators. Gas Tubes. Soda Water Machines. Combined Cooling, etc. Condensers. Soda Water Bottling Machinery. Arrangement of a Soda Water Factory. Bottles and Bottling Machinery. The Making of Ginger Beer. Examination of Mineral Waters : General Characteristics. The Pressure. Metallic Contaminations. Baslerioscopic Examinations. Injurious Fermentations—Ropiness.

The Manufacture of Paper.

By R. W. Sindall, F.C.S. Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS :—Preface. List of Illustrations. Historical Notice, Cellulose and Paper-Making Fibres. The Manufacture of Paper from Rags, Esparto and Straw. Wood Pulp and Wood Pulp Papers. Brown Papers and Boards. Special kinds of Paper. Chemicals used in Paper-making. The Process of "Beating." The Dyeing and Colouring of Paper Pulp. Paper Mill Machinery. The Deterioration of Paper. Bibliography. Index.

Glass Manufacture.

By Walter Rosenhain, Superintendent of the Department of Metallurgy in the National Physical Laboratory.

With Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS :—Preface. Physical and Chemical Properties of Glass. The Raw Materials of Glass Manufacture. Crucibles. Furnaces for the Fusion of Glass. The Process of Fusion. Processes used in the Working of Glass. Bottle Glass. Blown and Pressed Glass. Rolled or Plate Glass. Sheet and Crown Glass. Colored Glass. Optical Glass. Miscellaneous Products. Appendix.

Decorative Glass Processes.

By Arthur Louis Duthie. Fully Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS :—Introduction. Various Kinds of Glass in Use : Their Characteristics, Comparative Price, etc. Leaded Lights, Stained Glass. Embossed Glass. Brilliant Cutting and Bevelling. Sand-Blast and Crystalline Glass. Gilding. Silvering and Mosaic. Proprietary Processes. Patents. Glossary.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Manufacture and Industries—continued.

The Manufacture of Leather.

By Hugh Garner Bennett, M.Sc., F.C.S., Member of the International Association of Leather Trade Chemists.
Crown 8vo. Fully Illustrated: 16/- net.

Cotton.

By Prof. C. W. Burkett and Clarence H. Poe.
Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

Cotton Seed Products.

A MANUAL OF THE TREATMENT OF COTTON SEED FOR ITS PRODUCTS AND THEIR UTILIZATION IN THE ARTS.

By Leebert Lloyd Lamborn, Member of the American Chemical Society; Member of the Society of Chemical Industry. With 79 Illustrations and a map. Demy 8vo. 12/6 net.

Linseed Oil and other Seed Oils.

An Industrial Manual by William D. Ennis, M.E., M.Am.Soc.M.E., Professor of Mechanical Engineering, Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn. Medium 8vo. Illustrated. 16/- net.

CONTENTS.—Introductory. The Handling of Seed and the Disposition of Its Impurities. Grinding. Tempering the Ground Seed and Moulding the Press Cake. Pressing and Trimming the Cakes. Hydraulic Operative Equipment. The Treatment of the Oil from the Press to the Consumer. Preparation of the Cake for the Market. Oil Yield and Output. Shrinkage in Production. Cost of Production. Operation and Equipment of Typical Mills. Other Methods of Manufacturing. The Seed Crop. The Seed Trade. Chemical Characteristics of Linseed Oil. Boiled Oil. Refined and Special Oils. The Linseed Oil Market. The Feeding of Oil Cake. Miscellaneous Seed Oils. The Cotton-Seed Industry. Appendix. Glossary. Bibliographical Note.

Textiles and their Manufacture.

By Aldred F. Barker, M.Sc.

Fully Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS.—The History of the Textile Industries; also of Textile Inventions and Inventors. The Wool, Silk, Cotton, Flax, etc., Growing Industries. The Mercerized and Artificial Fibres Employed in the Textile Industries. The Dyeing of Textile Materials. The Principles of Spinning. Processes Preparatory to Spinning. The Principles of Weaving. The Principles of Designing and Colouring. The Principles of Finishing. Textile Calculations. The Woollen Industry. The Worsted Industry. The Dress-Goods, Stuff, and Linings Industry. The Tapestry and Carpet Industry. Silk Throwing and Spinning. The Cotton Industry. The Linen Industry Historically and Commercially Considered. Recent Developments and the Future of the Textile Industries.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any Book.

Glues and Gelatine.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE METHODS OF TESTING AND USE. BY R. Livingston Fernbach. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

Agglutinants and Adhesives of All Kinds for all Purposes. By H. C. Standage. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.

The Chemistry of the Rubber Industry.

By Harold E. Potts, M.Sc. 5/- net. (See p. 38.)

India-Rubber and its Manufacture, with Chapters on Gutta-Percha and Balata.

By H. L. Terry, F.I.C., Assoc. Inst. M.M.

With Illustrations. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

Nitrocellulose Industry.

By Edward Chauncey Warden, Ph.C., M.A., F.C.S.

2 vols. 1,240 pages. 324 Illustrations. Sm. 4to. 42/- net. (See p. 38.)

Materials for Permanent Painting.

By M. Toch, F.C.S. Frontispiece in Colour and other Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7/6 net.

A manual for manufacturers, art dealers, artists and collectors explaining the composition of the materials used in painting.

The Basic Open-Hearth Steel Process.

By Carl Dichmann. (See p. 15.)

Wood Pulp. By Charles F. Cross, B.Sc., F.I.C.; E. J. Bevan, F.I.C., and R. W. Sindall, F.C.S.

Fully Illustrated. 6/- net.

CONTENTS.—The Structural Elements of Wood. Cellulose as a Chemical. Sources of Supply. Mechanical Wood Pulp. Chemical Wood Pulp. The Bleaching of Wood Pulp. News and Printings. Wood Pulp Boards. Utilisation of Wood Waste. Testing of Wood Pulp for Moisture. Wood Pulp and the Textile Industries. Bibliography. Index.

History of the Frozen Meat Trade.

By J. C. Critchell and J. Raymond. 10/6 net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Arts and Crafts.

Arts and Crafts

Simple Jewellery.

A PRACTICAL HANDBOOK WITH CERTAIN ELEMENTARY METHODS OF DESIGN AND CONSTRUCTION, WRITTEN FOR THE USE OF CRAFTSMEN, DESIGNERS, STUDENTS AND TEACHERS. BY R. LI. B. Rathbone.
Ex. Crown 8vo. 94 Illustrations. Second Impression. 6/- net.

The Potter's Craft. A PRACTICAL GUIDE FOR THE STUDIO AND WORKSHOP. BY Charles F. Binns, late Superintendent Royal Porcelain Works, Worcester. *With 42 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.*

Precious Stones.

BY W. Goodchild, M.B., B.Ch. With 42 Illustrations. WITH A CHAPTER ON ARTIFICIAL STONES. BY Robert Dykes. *Illustrated. Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.*

Enamelling. On the Theory and Practice of *Third Edition.*

Art Enamelling upon Metals. BY Henry Cunynghame, M.A., C.B. *Two Coloured Plates and 20 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.*

Useful Handbooks and Tables

The Practical Mechanic's Handbook. *(See p. 39.)*

BY F. E. Smith.

Materials used in Sizing. *(See p. 39.)*

BY W. F. A. Ermen.

Reference Book for Statical Calculations.

BY Francis Ruff.

Crown 8vo. 160 Illustrations. Charts and Diagrams. 4/- net.

Handbook for the Care and Operation of

Naval Machinery. BY Lieut. H. C. Dinger, U.S. Navy.
Cloth. 302 Pages. 124 Illustrations. Pocket size. Price 7/6 net.

Pricing of Quantities.

SHOWING A PRACTICAL SYSTEM OF PREPARING AN ESTIMATE FROM BILLS OF QUANTITIES. BY George Stephenson, Author of "Repairs" "Quantities," etc.
Demy 8vo. 8/- net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Useful Handbooks and Tables—continued.

The Law affecting Engineers.

By W. Valentine Ball, M.A. (Cantab.), Barrister-at-Law,
Joint Editor of "Emden's Building Contracts."

Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

A concise statement of the powers and duties of an engineer, as between employer and contractor, as arbitrator and as expert witness, together with an outline of the law relating to engineering contracts, and an appendix of forms of contract, with explanatory notes.

Tables of Multiplication, Division and Proportion: For the Ready Calculation of Quantities and Costs, Estimates, Weights and Strengths, Wages and Wage Premiums.

By Prof. R. H. Smith, A.M.Inst.C.E., M.I.E.E., etc. 2/6 net.

Lettering.

*9th Edition,
Revised and Enlarged.*

FOR DRAUGHTSMEN, ENGINEERS AND STUDENTS.

By Chas. W. Reinhardt. 4/- net.

The New Steam Tables. Calculated from Professor Callendar's Researches.

By Professor C. A. M. Smith, M.Sc., and A. G. Warren,
S.Sc. 4/- net.

Natural History, Botany, Nature Study, etc.

Natural History in Zoological Gardens.

BEING SOME ACCOUNT OF VERTEBRATED ANIMALS, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THOSE USUALLY TO BE SEEN IN THE ZOOLOGICAL SOCIETY'S GARDENS IN LONDON AND SIMILAR INSTITUTIONS. By Frank E. Beddard, F.R.S., etc. Illustrated by Gambier Bolton and Winifred Austen. Crown 8vo. 3/6 net. *New and Cheaper Edition.*

Extinct Animals.

By Sir E. Ray Lankester, F.R.S.

With a Portrait of the Author and 218 other Illustrations. *New and Revised Edition.* Demy 8vo. 3/6 net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

**Natural History, Botany, Nature Study,
etc.—continued.**

From an Easy Chair.

By Sir E. Ray Lankester, F.R.S.

Crown 8vo. Paper, 1/- net; Cloth, 2/- net.

These informal talks on scientific matters that are recurring in general conversation, range over a wide variety of subjects. It is a book to be dipped into in leisure moments; for though its subject-matter is for the most part scientific every word is readable and instructive.

The Stone Age in North America.

By Warren K. Moorhead.

In 2 Volumes. 900 pages. With about 700 Illustrations, including 6 in Colour, 12 in Photogravure and Several Maps. Crown 4to. 31s. 6d. net.

An archæological encyclopædia of the implements, ornaments, weapons, utensils, etc., of the prehistoric tribes of North America. The work is the result of twenty years' exploration and study.

Distribution and Origin of Life in America.

By R. F. Scharff, B.Sc., Ph.D., F.L.S.

Numerous Illustrations. Large Crown 8vo. 10/6 net.

**European Animals : Their Geological History and
their Geographical Distribution.**

By R. F. Scharff, B.Sc., Ph.D., F.L.S.

Numerous Illustrations. Large Crown 8vo. 7/6 net.

The Nature Student's Note Book.

By Rev. Canon Steward, M.A., and Alice E. Mitchell.

Containing Nature Notes, Diary, Classification of Plants, Trees, Animals, and Insects in detail.

Interleaved with writing paper. Foolscape 8vo. 2/- net.

Fishes, A Guide to the Study of.

By David Starr Jordan, President of Leland Stanford

Junior University. With Coloured Frontispieces and 427 Illustrations.

In 2 Volumes. Folio. 50/- net.

American Insects.

By Professor Vernon L. Kellogg. With many original Illustrations by Mary Wellman. Square 8vo. 21/- net.

**Life Histories of Northern Animals. An
Account of the Mammals of Manitoba.**

By Ernest Thompson Seton, Naturalist to the Government of Manitoba.

In two volumes. Large 8vo. Over 600 pages each. With 70 Maps and 600 Drawings by the Author. Price 73/6 the set. Prospectus on application.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange, Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

**Natural History, Botany, Nature Study,
etc.—continued.**

Influences of Geographic Environment.

By E. C. Semple, Author of “American History and its Geographic Conditions.”

Med. 8vo. 700 pages. 18/- net.

CONTENTS:—Preface. Operation of Geographic Factors in History. Classes of Geographic Influences. Society and State in Relation to Land. Movements of Peoples in their Geographical Significance. Geographical Location. Geographical Area. Geographical Boundaries. Coast Peoples. Oceans and Enclosed Seas. Man’s Relation to the Water. The Anthropo-Geography of Rivers. Continents and their Peninsulas. Island Peoples. Plains, Steppes and Deserts. Mountain Barriers and their Passes. Influences of a Mountain Environment. The Influences of Climate upon Man. Index.

Outlines of Evolutionary Biology.

By Arthur Dendy, D.Sc., F.R.S., Professor of Zoology in the University of London (King’s College); Zoological Secretary of the Linnean Society of London; Honorary Member of the New Zealand Institute; formerly Professor of Biology in the Canterbury College (University of New Zealand), and Professor of Zoology in the South African College, Cape Town. *Second Edition, enlarged, and with a Glossary. Fully Illustrated. 12/6 net.*

CONTENTS:—The Structure and Functions of Organisms. The Cell Theory. The Evolution of Sex. Variation and Heredity. The Theory and Evidence of Organic Evolution. Adaptation. Factors of Organic Evolution. Glossary of Technical Terms.

Plant Physiology and Ecology.

By Frederic Edward Clements, Ph.D., Professor of Botany in the University of Minnesota. With 125 Illustrations. *Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.*

Indian Trees.

AN ACCOUNT OF TREES, SHRUBS, WOODY CLIMBERS, BAMBOOS AND PALMS, INDIGENOUS OR COMMONLY CULTIVATED IN THE BRITISH INDIAN EMPIRE.

By Sir Dietrich Brandis, K.C.I.E., Ph.D. (Bonn), LL.D. (Edin.), F.R.S., F.L.S., F.R.G.S., and Hon. Member of the Royal Scottish Arboricultural Society, of the Society of American Foresters, and of the Pharmaceutical Society of Great Britain. Assisted by Indian Foresters.

With many Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 16/- net. Third Impression.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Agriculture and Farming

Wool Growing and the Tariff.

A STUDY IN THE ECONOMIC HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES.

By Chester Whitney Wright, Ph.D. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

Soils and Manures. By J. Alan Murray, B.Sc.

With Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 6/- net.

CONTENTS.—Preface. Introductory. The Origin of Soils. Physical Properties of Soils. Chemistry of Soils. Biology of Soils. Fertility. Principles of Manuring. Phosphatic Manures. Phospho-Nitrogenous Manures. Nitrogenous Manures. Potash Manures. Compound and Miscellaneous Manures. General Manures. Farmyard Manure. Valuation of Manures. Composition and Manurial Value of Various Farm Foods. Index.

Soils: How to Handle and Improve Them.

By S. W. Fletcher.

Upwards of 100 Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

To Work a Grass Holding at a Living Profit, and the Cheap Cottage Problem.

By H. B. M. Buchanan, B.A. Crown 8vo. 1/- net.

The First Book of Farming.

By Charles L. Goodrich. With 85 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.

Farm Management.

By F. W. Card, Professor of Agriculture.

66 Full-page Illustrations and numerous useful Tables and Returns. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

Farm Animals : How to Breed, Feed, Care for and Use them. By E. V. Willcox, Ph.D., M.A., U.S.A. Department of Agriculture.

With over 60 full-page Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 8/6 net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Law, Patents, etc.

Building in London.

By Horace Cubitt, A.R.I.B.A., etc.

A Treatise on the Law and Practice affecting the Erection and Maintenance of Buildings in the Metropolis, with Special Chapters dealing respectively with the Cost of Building Work in and around London by H. J. LEANING, F.S.I., and the Valuation and Management of London Property by SYDNEY A. SMITH, F.S.I.; also the Statutes, Bye-laws and Regulations applying in London; cross-references throughout.
Illustrated, with diagrams. Royal 8vo. 31/6 net.

Industrial Accidents and their Compensation.

By G. L. Campbell, B.S. Crown 8vo. 4/- net.

The Law affecting Engineers.

By W. Valentine Ball, M.A. (Cantab.), Barrister-at-Law,
Joint Editor of "Emden's Building Contracts."

Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

A concise statement of the powers and duties of an engineer, as between employer and contractor, as arbitrator and as expert witness, together with an outline of the law relating to engineering contracts, and an appendix of forms of contract, with explanatory notes.

Foreign and Colonial Patent Laws.

By W. Cranston Fairweather, Chartered Patent Agent.
Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

This is a compendium of Patent practice in every British possession and in every foreign country which appears on the map. The information given is in large part obtained from official sources, and is presented in a series of articles—one for each State—revised so far as is possible by agents practising in the States in question.

Patents, Designs and Trade Marks : The Law and Commercial Usage.

By Kenneth R. Swan, B.A. (Oxon.), of the Inner Temple,
Barrister-at-Law.

Ex. Crown 8vo. 6/- net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Miscellaneous.

The Arbitration Clause in Engineering and Building Contracts.

By E. J. Rimmer (Barrister-at-Law), M.Inst.C.E., etc. 2/- net.

Miscellaneous

Spanish-English, English-Spanish Dictionary of Railway Terms.

By André Garcia. 12/6 net.

Forecasting Weather. By W. N. Shaw, F.R.S., Sc.D.,

Director of the Meteorological Office, London.

Illustrated with Maps, Charts and Diagrams. Demy 8vo. 10/6 net.

From the Introduction : "The arrangement which has been followed in this work is first to explain and illustrate the construction and use of synoptic charts and the method of forecasting by their means. I have dealt with special departments of the work of forecasting, such as gales and storm-warnings, anti-cyclonic weather, land and sea fogs, night frosts, colliery warnings, forecasts for aeronauts. . . . A chapter has been devoted to statistical methods for long period and seasonal forecasts."

Motion Study :

A METHOD FOR INCREASING THE EFFICIENCY OF THE WORKMAN.

By F. B. Gilbreth, M.Am.Soc.M.E. 4/6 net.

Primer of Scientific Management.

By F. B. Gilbreth, M.Am.Soc.M.E., with an Introduction by LOUIS D. BRANDEIS. 4/- net.

Seasonal Trades.

By Arnold Freeman. 7/6 net.

How to do Business by Letter and Advertising.

By Sherwin Cody. 5/- net.

* * * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street, Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

Miscellaneous—continued.

Modern Astronomy.

Second Edition.

BEING SOME ACCOUNT OF THE REVOLUTION OF THE LAST QUARTER OF THE CENTURY.

BY Prof. H. H. Turner, F.R.S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 2/6 net.

Time and Clocks :

A DESCRIPTION OF ANCIENT AND MODERN METHODS OF MEASURING TIME. BY H. H. CUNYNGHAME, M.A., C.B.

Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2/6 net.

International Language and Science.

CONSIDERATIONS ON THE INTRODUCTION OF AN INTERNATIONAL LANGUAGE INTO SCIENCE.

Translated by Prof. F. G. Donnan. Demy 8vo. 2/- net.

The Seven Follies of Science. BY John Phin.

A new and enlarged Edition. With numerous Illustrations. Demy 8vo. 5/- net.

A popular account of the most famous scientific impossibilities, and the attempts which have been made to solve them. To which is added a small budget of interesting paradoxes, illusions, and marvels.

Public Ownership of Telephones.

BY A. N. Holcombe. 8vo. 8/6 net.

"We commend this book to the notice of all interested in the study of telephone development and administration."—*Electricity*.

Good Engineering Literature. BY Harwood Frost,
M. Am. Soc. M. E.

Crown 8vo. 4/6 net.

Essays Biographical and Chemical.

BY Professor Sir William Ramsay, K.C.B., LL.D., F.R.S.,
D.Sc., etc. Demy 8vo. 7/6 net.

* * Write to Messrs. Constable & Co., Ltd., 10, Orange Street,
Leicester Square, for full particulars of any book.

BEDROCK

A Quarterly Review
of Scientific Thought.

2s. 6d. net.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION,
For the United Kingdom, 11/-;
For Abroad, 12/- (12 marks 50pf.; 15f. 25c.)

Editorial Committee:

Sir BRYAN DONKIN, M.D. (Oxon.), F.R.C.P. (Lond.), late Physician and
Lecturer on Medicine at Westminster Hospital, etc.
E. B. POULTON, LL.D., D.Sc., F.R.S., Hope Professor of Zoology in the
University of Oxford.
G. ARCHDALL REID, M.B., F.R.S.E.
H. H. TURNER, D.Sc., D.C.L., F.R.S., Savilian Professor of Astronomy in
the University of Oxford.

Acting Editor: H. B. GRYLLS.

Some of the Articles that have appeared.

THE WARFARE AGAINST TUBERCULOSIS. By Elie Metchnikoff.
ON PSYCHICAL RESEARCH. By Sir Ray Lankester, K.C.B.,
F.R.S.; Sir Bryan Donkin, M.D., F.R.C.P.; Sir Oliver
Lodge, F.R.S.
THE STARS IN THEIR COURSES. By H. H. Turner, F.R.S.
MORE DAYLIGHT SAVING. By Professor Hubrecht, F.M.Z.S.,
F.M.L.S.
RECENT DISCOVERIES OF ANCIENT HUMAN REMAINS AND
THEIR BEARING ON THE ANTIQUITY OF MAN. By A.
Keith, M.D., F.R.C.S.
VALUE OF A LOGIC OF METHOD. By Professor J. Welton, M.A.
DARWIN AND BERGSON ON THE INTERPRETATION OF EVOLUTION.
By E. B. Poulton, LL.D., D.Sc., F.R.S.
PLEOCHROIC HALOES. By J. Joly, F.R.S.
MODERN VITALISM. By Hugh S. Elliot.
RECENT RESEARCHES IN ALCOHOLISM. By G. Archdall
Reid, M.B.

INDEX OF TITLES

ADJUSTMENT OF OBSERVATIONS, 24
 Aerated Waters, 40
 Aerial Flight, 18
 Aeroplane Patents, 19
 Aeroplanes (D.-S.), 19
 Agglutinants and Adhesives, 42
 Airships, Past and Present, 19
 Animals, Life Histories of Northern, 45
 Appliances, Mechanical, 13
 Arbitration Clause in Engineering and Building Contracts, 49
 Arc Lamps and Accessory Apparatus, 6
 Art of Illumination, 32
 Astronomy, Modern, 50
 Basic Open-Hearth Steel Process, 15
 Bedrock, 51
 Bells, Indicators, Telephones, etc., 6
 Bleaching and Dyeing of Vegetable Fibrous Materials, Chemistry of, 37
 Biology, Outlines of Evolutionary, 46
 Boiler Construction, 11
 Boiler Draught, 11
 Boiler Efficiencies, Engine Tests and, 11
 Boiler Explosions, Collapses, and Mishaps, 10
 Boilers, Marine Double-ended, 19
 Boilers, Steam, 11
 Book, The (History, etc.), 7
 Bridges, The Design of Simple Steel, 21
 Bridges, Reinforced Concrete, 22
 Building in London, 48
 Building Materials, Introduction to the Chemistry and Physics of, 36
 Business, How to do, by Letter and Advertising, 49
 Calculus, The, and its Applications, 38
 Cams, 14
 Cement, Concrete and, 23
 Centrifugal Pumps, 15
 Chemical Annual, Van Nostrand's, 36
 Chemical Re-Agents, 36
 Chemical Theory and Calculations, 34
 Chemistry and Physics of Building Materials, Introduction to the, 36
 Chemistry of Bleaching and Dyeing, etc., 37
 Chemistry, Industrial, 33
 Chemistry of the Oil Industry, 39
 Chemistry of the Rubber Industry, 38
 Coal, 13
 Coal Tar Dyes, Chemistry of, 37
 Cold Storage, Heating and Ventilating on Board Ship, 19
 Colloidal and Crystalloidal State of Matter, 38
 Compressed Air, 15
 Concrete and Cement, 23
 Concrete (Reinforced) in Sub and Superstructure (D.-S.), 4
 Contemporary Chemistry, 37
 Continuous Current Engineering, 31
 Corpuscular Theory of Matter, 34
 Cotton, 41
 Cotton Seed Products, 41
 Cranes, 13
 Dairy Laboratory Guide, 37
 Deinhardt-Schlomann Technical Dictionaries in Six Languages, 4
 Designing, Theory and Practice of, 24
 Dies, 14
 Diesel Engine for Land and Marine Purpose, 8
 Direct and Alternating Currents, 31
 Dust Destructors (Small), for Institutional and Trade Refuse, 25
 Dynamics of Mechanical Flight, 18
 Earth Slopes, Retaining Walls and Dams, 23
 Elastic Arch, The, 23
 Electrical Machinery, Testing, 31
 Electric Central Station Distribution Systems (American), 29
 Electric Cables and Networks (Theory), 31
 Electric Currents, Propagation of, in Telephone and Telegraph Conductors, 27
 Electric Furnaces, 32
 Electric Installation Manuals, 6
 Electric Lamps, 32
 Electric Mechanism, 28
 Electric Mining Installations, 6
 Electric Power to Mines, etc., Application of, 28
 Electric Power and Traction, 30
 Electric Power Transmission, 30
 Electric Railways, 25
 Electric Railway Engineering, 29
 Electrical Engineering (D.-S.), 4
 Electrical Engineering, Heavy, 29
 Electrical Engineer's Pocket Book, "Foster," 29
 Electrical Measuring Instruments (Industrial), 30
 Electrical Nature of Matter and Radio-Activity, 34
 Electricity (Hobart), 29
 Electricity and Matter, 34
 Electricity through Gases (Discharge of), 34
 Electro-Chemistry, Experimental, 31
 Electro-Chemistry, Practical, 32
 Electro-Metallurgy, 34
 Enamelling, 43
 Energy Diagram for Gas, 9
 Engine Tests and Boiler Efficiencies, 11
 Engineering Literature, Good, 50

INDEX OF TITLES—*continued.*

Engineering Workshops, Machines and Processes, 14
 Engineers, The Law Affecting, 48
 English-Spanish Dictionary, 49
 Entropy, 32
 Essays, Biographical & Chemical, 50
 European Animals, 45
 Extinct Animals, 44
 Farm Animals, 47
 Farming, First Book of, 47
 Farm Management, 47
 Field Engineer, 21
 Fishes, A Guide to the Study of, 45
 Flight, Dynamics of Mechanical, 18
 Food Adulterants, Detection of, 37
 Foundations and Fixing Machinery, 6
 Foundry Practice, General, 16
 From an Easy Chair, 45
 Frozen Meat Trade, History of the, 42
 Fuel, Gas and Water Analysis, etc., 12
 Fuel, Introduction to the Study of, 12
 Fuels, Liquid and Gaseous, 12
 Furnaces, Electric, 32
 Gas, Energy Diagram for, 9
 Gas Engine, 9
 Gas Engine Construction, 9
 Gas Engine Design, 9
 Gas Engineering Practice (American), 9
 Gas, Gasoline, and Oil Engines, etc., 9
 Gas (Town) and its Uses, 10
 Gas Works Plant and Machinery, British Progress in, 10
 Geographic Environment, Influences of, 46
 Glasgow Text-Books of Civil Engineering, 2
 Glass Manufacture, 40
 Glass Processes, Decorative, 40
 Glues and Gelatine, 42
 Graphic Statics, Elements of, and General Graphic Method, 19
 Grass Holding, To Work a, 47
 Hardening, Tempering, etc., of Steel, 17
 Heat Engines, Vapours for, 35
 Heat Power Plants, Economic and Commercial Theory of, 14
 Hydraulics (D.-S. Series), 4
 Hydraulics, Text-Book of, 20
 Hydraulics and its Applications, 20
 Hydro-electric Developments and Engineering, 30
 Identification of Organic Compounds, 37
 Illumination, Art of, 32
 India-Rubber and its Manufacture, 42
 Industrial Accidents and Their Compensation, 48
 Industrial Chemistry, 33
 Industrial Chemistry, Outlines of, 3

Industrial Electrical Measuring Instruments, 30
 Inorganic Chemistry, Practical Methods of, 37
 Insects, American, 45
 Integration by Trigonometric and Imaginary Substitution, 38
 Internal Combustion Engine (Wimperis), 8
 Internal Combustion Engines (D.-S.), 4
 Internal Combustion Engines, Construction and Working of (Mathot), 8
 Internal Combustion Engines, Design and Construction (Güldner), 8
 Internal Combustion Engine, A Primer of, 8
 International Language and Science, 50
 Ionization of Gases by Collision, The Theory of, 34
 Iron and Steel (Hudson), 16
 Iron and Steel (Stansbie), 17
 Irrigation, 26
 Irrigation Works, 26
 Irrigation Works, Notes on, 27
 Irrigation Works, Practical Design, 26
 Laboratory and Factory Tests, 31
 Law affecting Engineers, 48
 Leather, Manufacture of, 41
 Lettering, 44
 Life in America, Distribution and Origin of, 43
 Linseed Oil and other Seed Oils, 41
 Liquid Air and the Liquefaction of Gases, 36
 Liquid and Gaseous Fuels, 12
 Liquid Fuel and Its Apparatus, 12
 Liquid Fuel and its Combustion, 12
 Locomotive, The Railway, 21
 Machine Design, 13
 Machinery, etc., Elements of (D.-S.), 4
 Machinery, Hoisting and Conveying (D.-S.), 4
 Machine Tools (D.-S.), 4
 Machine Tools, Modern American, 14
 Malleable Cast Iron, 16
 Marine Double-ended Boilers, 11
 Marine Engine Design, 19
 Materials, Handbook of Testing, 13
 Materials, Mechanics of, 13
 Mathematics for the Practical Man, 39
 Mechanical Appliances, 13
 Mechanical Movements, Powers, etc., 13
 Mechanics of Materials, Elements of, 13
 Mechanic's Handbook, 39
 Metallurgy (D.-S.), 4
 Microscopy, Principles of, 35
 Mill and Factory Wiring, 6

INDEX OF TITLES—*continued.*

Mineral and Aerated Waters, 40
 Mines, Application of Electric Power to, 28
 Modern Sanitary Engineering, 25
 Motion Study, 24
 Motor Car Engineering, Text-Book of, 17
 Motor Pocket Book (O'Gorman's), 18
 Motors, Secondary Batteries, Measuring Instruments, and Switch Gear, 6
 Motors, Single-phase Commutator, *see* Electric Mechanism
 Motor Vehicles (D.-S.), 18
 Municipal and Sanitary Engineering Encyclopædia, 5
 Municipal Engineering, British Progress in, 25
 Natural History in Zoological Gardens, 44
 Nature Student's Note-Book, 45
 Naval Machinery, Care and Operation of, 19
 Nitro-Cellulose Industry, 38, 42
 Oil Industry, Chemistry of, 39
 Outlines of Industrial Chemistry, 3
 Painting, Materials for Permanent, 42
 Paints and Paint Vehicles, The Chemistry of, 36
 Paper, Manufacture of, 40
 Patent Laws, Foreign and Colonial, 48
 Patents, Designs & Trade Marks, 48
 Photography, 7
 Photography (Telegraphic), 28
 Physical Chemistry, Exercises in, 36
 Physical Chemistry, Problems in, 33
 Physics, A Text-Book of, 36
 Plant Physiology and Ecology, 46
 Potters' Craft, 43
 Power, Natural Sources of, 15
 Power Production, Refuse Disposal, 25
 Practical Mechanics Handbook, 39
 Precious Metals, 17
 Precious Stones, 43
 Precision Grinding, 14
 Pricing of Quantities, 24
 Propagation of Electric Currents in Telephone and Telegraph Conductors, 27
 Pumps and Pumping Engines, British Progress in, 15
 Pumps, Centrifugal, 15
 Quaternions, as the Result of Algebraic Operations, 39
 Radio-Active Transformations, 34
 Radio-Activity and Geology, 34
 Radio-Telegraphy, 27
 Railway Construction and Operation (D.-S.), 4
 Railway Locomotive, 21
 Railway Rolling Stock (D.-S.), 4
 Railway Shop Up-to-date, 21
 Railway Signal Engineering (Mechanical), 21
 Railway Structures, Reinforced Concrete, 21
 Railway Terms, Dictionary of, 49
 Rainfall, Reservoirs and Water Supply, 26
 Refuse Disposal and Power Production, 25
 Reinforced Concrete (Marsh), 23
 Reinforced Concrete Bridges, 22
 Reinforced Concrete, Compression Member Diagram, 22
 Reinforced Concrete, Concise Treatise on, 22
 Reinforced Concrete, Manual of, 22
 Reinforced Concrete, Properties, &c., 22
 Reinforced Concrete in Sub- and Superstructure (D.-S.), 4
 Reinforced Concrete Railway Structures, 21
 Rubber Industry, Chemistry of the, 38
 Sanitary Engineering (Modern), 25
 Science, Seven Follies of, 50
 Scientific Management, 49
 Searchlights: Their Theory, Construction and Application, 31
 Seasonal Trades, 49
 Sewage Discharge Diagrams, Water Pipe and, 20
 Sewage Disposal Works, 25
 Ship Wiring and Fitting, 6
 Shop Kinks, 14
 Simple Jewellery, 43
 Sizing, Materials used in, 39
 Small Dust Destructors, 25
 Smoke Prevention, 12
 Soils, 47
 Soils and Manures, 47
 Solenoids, Electromagnets, etc., 29
 Stannaries, The, 17
 Static Transformers, The Design of, 29
 Statical Calculations, Reference Book for, 43
 Steam Boilers, 11
 Steam Boilers and Steam Engines (D.-S.), 4
 Steam-Electric Power Plants, 30
 Steam Engine, Modern, 10
 Steam Pipes, 11
 Steam (Flow of) through Nozzles, etc., 11
 Steam Tables, The New, 11
 Steam Turbines, 10
 Steel, Basic Open-Hearth Process, 15
 Steel Bridges, The Design of Simple, 21
 Steel, Hardening, Tempering, Annealing and Forging, 17

INDEX OF TITLES—*continued.*

Steel, Iron and (Hudson), 16
Steel, Iron and (Stansbie), 17
Steel, Welding and Cutting, etc., 17
Stone Age (The) in North America, 45
Structural Design, The Elements of,
 23
Superheat, Superheating, etc., 11
Surveying, 24
Switches and Switchgear, 28
Tables, Quantities, Costs, Estimates,
 Wages, etc. (Prof. Smith), 44
Telegraphic Transmission of Photo-
 graphs, 28
Telegraphy (Wireless), Maxwell's
 Theory and, 27
Telephones, Public Ownership of, 28
Testing, Handbook of (Materials), 13
Testing and Localising Faults, 6
Textiles and their Manufacture, 41
Theory and Practice of Designing, 24
Thermodynamics, Technical, 33
Thermodynamics, A Text-Book of, 33
Thermodynamics for Engineers,
 Applied, 32
Thermodynamics to Chemistry,
 Experimental and Theoretical
 Application of, 35
Timber, 24
Time and Clocks, 50

Toll Telephone Practice, 27
Trees, Indian, 46
Tunnel Practice (Modern), 23
Turbine Practice and Water Power
 Plants, 20
Turbines applied to Marine Propul-
 sion, 20
Turbines (Steam), 10
Una-flow Steam Engine, 10
Vapours for Heat Engines, 35
Water Hammer in Hydraulic Pipe
 Lines, 20
Water Pipe and Sewage Discharge
 Diagrams, 20
Water Power Plants, Modern Turbine
 Practice, 20
Water Softening and Treatment, 13
Water Supply, Rainfall, Reservoirs
 and, 26
Weather, Forecasting, 49
Welding and Cutting Steel by Gases
 or Electricity, 17
Westminster Series, 7
Wireless Telegraphy, Maxwell's
 Theory and, 27
Wiring of Buildings, Internal, 31
Wood Pulp, 42
Wool Growing and the Tariff, 47

RETURN TO the circulation desk of any
University of California Library
or to the
NORTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
Bldg. 400, Richmond Field Station
University of California
Richmond, CA 94804-4698

ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS
2-month loans may be renewed by calling
(415) 642-6233
1-year loans may be recharged by bringing books
to NRLF
Renewals and recharges may be made 4 days
prior to due date

DUE AS STAMPED BELOW

~~JAN 17 1988~~

YC 04977



